

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY

**OU\_168248**

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY





**OSMANIA UNIVERSITY LIBRARY**

Call No.

Author

Title

This book should be returned on or before the date  
last marked below.



- ¶ A descriptive list of some of the volumes in THE TRAVELLERS' LIBRARY will be found at the end of the volume.
- ¶ As further volumes are constantly being added to the Library, it is not always possible to keep these lists fully up to date. For the latest lists application should be made to any book-seller, or to the publishers.

# TRAVELLER'S JOY

An Anthology compiled by

W. G. WATERS



LONDON.

IONATHAN CAPE 30 BEDFORD SQUARE

FIRST PUBLISHED 1906  
FIRST ISSUED IN THE TRAVELLERS' LIBRARY 1928

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN

## P R E F A C E

THE work of the contemporary anthologist must needs differ both in character and in aim from that of him who gleaned in the scantier field of the past, seeing that every succeeding decade has largely increased the literary store from which he may gather. Fresh volumes of selections follow one another without intermission, and these, with a few marked exceptions, quickly sink into oblivion; but the supply of anthologists seems as inexhaustible as that of ungarnered masterpieces. Various reasons may be advanced for this persistence. The fact that all the great prizes have been appropriated and set finally in the treasury of immortal achievement will not daunt the searcher who is really in earnest. The ardour of the chase waxes with the rarity of the prey. The wealth of our literature is so immense! How many fascinating byways are there which are only familiar to the diligent student, and of those which are thoroughly explored only an inconsiderable portion is known to the general

reader. The repose of many of the famous volumes, which have charmed past generations, grows ever more profound and undisturbed by reason of the perverted humour of the age, which ostentatiously postpones the claims of literary excellence to those of superficial novelty. In turning over their neglected pages the anthologist may now and again feel something of the wonder and delight of Cortes on the peak as he disinters from its musty obscurity some fragment rich in imagery and ringing with quaint melody. Moreover, he may harbour pride fully justified as he places his treasure where it may readily meet the eyes of those who, albeit appreciative of good literature, have little or no leisure to search on their own account.

One reason of the survival of the anthologist lies in the fact that, if he is of the true grit, he never finds a collection made by another hand to be entirely satisfactory. He detects numerous faults of omission and inclusion, and he dreams the while of an ideal public whose wants in the matter of anthologies have been completely neglected. If he is wise he will provide especially for those summer and autumn travellers—cycling or with a knapsack—who would fain bear with them some light store of literary provender. Collections professing to cater for these have appeared from time to time, most of them taken

largely from modern writers, and incidentally they have done good service in introducing the younger generation of literary workers to some who, too fastidiously, ignore all but the great writers of the past ; but a common mistake in many of these has been the allowance of novelty or of well-worn familiarity as qualification for admittance. Search will show that numerous treasures of our earlier literature still remain unknown except to the few, and to make some of these known to the many is the object of "Traveller's Joy." It is by the taste of these enticing morsels of good literary fare that men, hitherto indifferent, may be led to make a full meal of the same. The board will be none the less tempting if it should prove to be plentifully garnished with the spoil of years lying nearer to our golden prime.

There is some truth in the jibe that men talk of the classics more than they read them ; wherefore no apology will be offered for the inclusion of certain pieces with which every reader might be supposed to be familiar. In this age of hurry few have the time—though they may have the taste—for retrospective reading, and many of the stanzas within, which the critic will know by heart, will be rare and strange to the Joyful Traveller.

"Traveller's Joy" is compiled for the student in

Historie is my chiefe studie, Poesie my only delight, to which I am particularly affected: for as *Cleanthes* said, that as the voice being forcible pent in the narrow gullet of a trumpet, at last issueth forth more strong and shriller, so me seemes, that a sentence cunningly and closely couched in measure-keeping Posie, darts itselfe forth more furiously, and wounds me even to the quicke.

*Montaigne, "Essays," I. 25.*

. an eternal book  
Whence I may copy many a lovely saying  
About the leaves, and flowers--about the playing  
Of nymphs in woods, and fountains; and the shade  
Keeping a silence round a sleeping maid;  
And many a verse from so strange influence  
That we must ever wonder how, and whence  
It came.

*Keats.*

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

## SPRING: FOR YOUTH

	PAGE
SPRING . . . . . <i>Ed. Spenser</i>	2
SONG . . . . . <i>John Fletcher</i>	3
ROSALYND'S MADRIGAL . . . . . <i>Thomas Lodge</i>	4
THE SHEPHEARD'S DAFFADIL . . . . . <i>Michael Drayton</i>	5
SONG . . . . . <i>John Dowland</i>	7
MEETING AT NIGHT . . . . . <i>R. Browning</i> ✓	8
ON CLASSICAL EDUCATION . . . . . <i>William Hazlitt</i>	9
LOVE POEM . . . . . <i>Robert Jones</i>	14
IN A SHADED GARDEN . . . . . <i>Laurence Binyon</i>	14
SONG . . . . . <i>Thomas Campion</i>	16
SONG . . . . . <i>Thomas Campion</i>	17
SONG . . . . . <i>John Donne</i>	17
STANZAS . . . . . <i>W. Shakspeare</i> ✓	19
SONNETS . . . . . <i>Michael Drayton</i>	20
ESSAYS XXX AND CCVII . . . . . <i>R. Steele</i>	22
LOVE IN IDLENESS . . . . . <i>Thos. Lovell Beddoes</i>	30
A LYRIC TO MIRTH . . . . . <i>R. Herrick</i>	32
SONG . . . . . <i>Sir W. Raleigh</i>	33
LOVE POEM . . . . . <i>Thomas Campion</i>	34



	PAGE
NO. III . . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i> 35
IN THREE DAYS . . . . .	<i>R. Browning</i> 36
YOUTH'S AGITATIONS . . . . .	<i>M. Arnold</i> 37
SONG . . . . .	<i>Thomas Carew</i> 38
HIS DISCOURSE WITH CUPID	<i>Ben Jonson</i> 39
SONG . . . . .	<i>R. Browning</i> 41
THE SHEPHERD BOY . . . . .	<i>Samuel Pepys</i> 43
LOVE AMONG THE RUINS . . . . .	<i>R. Browning</i> 47
LOVE POEMS . . . . .	<i>Nicholas Breton</i> 50
PSYCHE . . . . .	<i>Laurence Binyon</i> 51
SONG . . . . .	<i>Thomas Campion</i> 54
SONNET . . . . .	<i>John Keats</i> 55
THREE BROTHERS . . . . .	<i>Giovanni Francesco Straparola</i> 55
ODE . . . . .	<i>Samuel Daniel</i> 60
SONG . . . . .	<i>Sir W. Davenant</i> 61
THE SHEPHERD'S WIFE'S SONG	<i>Robert Greene</i> 62
DAYBREAK . . . . .	<i>William Blake</i> 64
MAY AND DEATH . . . . .	<i>Robert Browning</i> 64

## SUMMER: FOR MANHOOD

SUMMER . . . . .	<i>Ed. Spenser</i> 68
ELEGY ON A LADY . . . . .	<i>R. Bridges</i> 69
ENVY . . . . .	<i>Anon</i> 71
THE SCRUTINIE . . . . .	<i>R. Lovelace</i> 72
TO EVENING . . . . .	<i>W. Collins</i> 73
MAY EVENING . . . . .	<i>Laurence Binyon</i> 76
FROM THE FAERIE QUEEN . . . . .	<i>Ed. Spenser</i> 77
SONG . . . . .	<i>R. Bridges</i> 77

	PAGE
ESSAY X . . . . .	<i>Joseph Addison</i> 78
SONNETS . . . . .	<i>W. Shakspeare</i> 83
SIREN CHORUS . . . . .	<i>George Darley</i> 84
SONG . . . . .	<i>Anon</i> 85
FROM COMUS . . . . .	<i>J. Milton</i> ✓ 85
LETTER. . . . .	<i>Tobias Smollet</i> 89
A MUSICAL INSTRUMENT . . . . .	<i>E. B. Browning</i> ✓ 95
THE POET'S SONG . . . . .	<i>Lord Tennyson</i> ✓ 97
THE COUNTRY LIFE . . . . .	<i>R. Herrick</i> 98
LOVE'S DEITY . . . . .	<i>John Donne</i> 100
LYRIC . . . . .	<i>T. Campion</i> 102
SONNET. . . . .	<i>S. Daniel</i> 103
FEDERIGO AND THE FALCON	<i>Giovanni Boccaccio</i> 103
THE WINDMILL . . . . .	<i>R. Bridges</i> 111
BALLAD OF THE DARK LADIE	<i>S. T. Coleridge</i> ✓ 112
THE POET . . . . .	<i>Lord Tennyson</i> 119
THE MILKMAID . . . . .	<i>Isaac Walton</i> 121
SUMMER TEMPEST . . . . .	<i>R. Bridges</i> 126
A DEDICATION . . . . .	<i>F. W. Bourdillon</i> 126
SONNETS . . . . .	<i>S. Daniel</i> 127
REFLECTIONS ON DEATH . . . . .	<i>Thomas de Quincey</i> 129
JACK AND JOAN . . . . .	<i>Thomas Campion</i> 132
SONG OF A MAID. . . . .	<i>T. Lovell Beddoes</i> 134
GREAT GOD PAN . . . . .	<i>J. Fletcher</i> 135
LAST NIGHT. . . . .	<i>George Darley</i> 135
TO CHLORIS. . . . .	<i>C. Cotton</i> 136
PRINCESS CINDERELLA. . . . .	<i>R. L. Stevenson</i> ✓ 137
THE LOVER'S VOW . . . . .	<i>T. Lodge</i> 150
MY TRUE LOVE . . . . .	<i>Sir P. Sidney</i> 151

		PAGE
PRAISE OF HIS FAIREST LOVE	<i>Nicholas Breton</i>	152
TO CÆLIA . . . . .	<i>C. Cotton</i>	154
TO FLAVIA . . . . .	<i>E. Waller</i>	155
WHAT THE VOICES SAID . . . . .	<i>Theodore Watts-Dunton</i>	156

## AUTUMN: FOR MATURITY

AUTUMN . . . . .	<i>Ed. Spenser</i>	158
IT IS NOT BEAUTY I DEMAND	<i>George Darley</i>	159
FROM THE CLIFFS: NOON . . . . .	<i>D. G. Rossetti</i>	160
THE GARDEN . . . . .	<i>A. Marvell</i>	161
INVOCATION TO PAN . . . . .	<i>J. Keats</i>	164
LETTER . . . . .	<i>Horace Walpole</i>	166
ROBIN HOOD . . . . .	<i>J. Keats</i>	171
ON THE RHINE . . . . .	<i>M. Arnold</i>	174
A WOMAN . . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i>	175
HERACLITUS . . . . .	<i>W. Cory</i>	175
FROM HYDRIOTAPHIA . . . . .	<i>Sir T. Browne</i>	176
ISEULT OF IRELAND . . . . .	<i>Matthew Arnold</i>	180
A SONG . . . . .	<i>W. Cory</i>	187
DOWN AT EVE . . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i>	188
THE MESSAGE . . . . .	<i>John Donne</i>	189
LYRICAL MONOLOGUE . . . . .	<i>Lord Tennyson</i>	189
ON READING OLD BOOKS . . . . .	<i>W. Hazlitt</i>	199
A MIND CONTENT . . . . .	<i>R. Greene</i>	215
AN INVOCATION . . . . .	<i>W. Cory</i>	216
THE PHILOSOPHER . . . . .	<i>R. Bridges</i>	218
LONGING . . . . .	<i>M. Arnold</i>	219
THE RED FISHERMAN . . . . .	<i>W. M. Praed</i>	220

	PAGE
KING AND SLAVE. . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i> 229
THE LATEST DECALOGUE . . . . .	<i>A. H. Clough</i> 230
A LEAVE-TAKING . . . . .	<i>A. C. Swinburne</i> 231
AN INVECTIVE AGAINST LOVE	<i>T. Watson</i> 233

## WINTER: FOR DECLINE

WINTER . . . . .	<i>Ed. Spenser</i> 235
SONG . . . . .	<i>Thomas Campion</i> 237
CHARACTER OF A HAPPY LIFE	<i>Sir H. Wotton</i> 238
SONG . . . . .	<i>Lord Tennyson</i> 239
YOUTH AND CALM . . . . .	<i>M. Arnold</i> 240
THE ROSE . . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i> 241
COME NOT . . . . .	<i>Lord Tennyson</i> 241
ADVANCING AGE . . . . .	<i>Edward Gibbon</i> 242
THE NAMELESS ONE . . . . .	<i>J. C. Mangan</i> 246
ALL IS WELL . . . . .	<i>A. H. Clough</i> 248
OLD AND NEW . . . . .	<i>F. W. Bourdillon</i> 249
TO — . . . . .	<i>Lord Tennyson</i> 249
PARAPHRASE OF HORACE . . . . .	<i>J. Dryden</i> 250
TO R. T. H. B. . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i> 251
CONTENT . . . . .	<i>Sir Edward Dyer (?)</i> 252
SIR PETER . . . . .	<i>T. L. Peacock</i> 253
A FORSAKEN GARDEN . . . . .	<i>A. C. Swinburne</i> 254
LIFE . . . . .	<i>Bishop King</i> 258
STANZAS . . . . .	<i>John Keats</i> 258
DEATH AND SLEEP . . . . .	<i>Sir T. Browne</i> 259
THE DYING MAN . . . . .	<i>G. Sewell</i> 264
IN MY OWN ALBUM . . . . .	<i>C. Lamb</i> 265
MORALITY . . . . .	<i>M. Arnold</i> 266

	PAGE
FAERY SONG . . . . .	<i>J. Keats</i> 268
MIMNERMUS IN CHURCH . . . . .	<i>W. Cory</i> 269
FROM THE FAERIE QUEEN . . . . .	<i>Ed. Spenser</i> 270
DECAY . . . . .	<i>F. W. Bourdillon</i> 270
A SOLDIER'S LETTER . . . . .	<i>R. Steele</i> 271
YOUTH AND AGE . . . . .	<i>T. L. Peacock</i> 277
STORM . . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i> 279
FAREWELL TO ARMS . . . . .	<i>G. Peele</i> 280
TIME . . . . .	<i>P. B. Shelley</i> 281
SONNETS . . . . .	<i>W. Shakspeare</i> 281
STANZAS . . . . .	<i>J. Mundy</i> 283
DREAM PEDLARY . . . . .	<i>T. L. Beddoes</i> 283
AMICUS REDIVIVUS . . . . .	<i>C. Lamb</i> 285
DIRGE . . . . .	<i>G. Darley</i> 292
EPITAPH ON A JACOBITE . . . . .	<i>Lord Macaulay</i> 293
CHORUS . . . . .	<i>P. B. Shelley</i> 294
DIRGE FOR THE YEAR . . . . .	<i>P. B. Shelley</i> 295
ESSAY CCLXVI . . . . .	<i>R. Steele</i> 296
SONNET . . . . .	<i>P. B. Shelley</i> 302
TIME . . . . .	<i>Sir W. Raleigh</i> 303
INVOCATION . . . . .	<i>T. Campion</i> 303
DIRGE . . . . .	<i>T. L. Beddoes</i> 304
DEATH'S SUMMONS . . . . .	<i>T. Nashe</i> 304
REGRETS . . . . .	<i>W. E. Henley</i> 306
MEN OF GENIUS . . . . .	<i>M. Arnold</i> 306
A CHRISTMAS CAROL . . . . .	<i>R. Herrick</i> 308
NEW YEAR'S EVE . . . . .	<i>C. Lamb</i> 309

**SPRING  
FOR YOUTH**

## SPRING

(From *Mutabilitie*, Canto vii.)

So forth issew'd the Seasons of the yeare.  
First lusty Spring, all dight in leaves of flowers  
That freshly budded and new bloosmes did beare,  
[In which a thousand birds had built their bowres  
That sweetly sung to call forth Paramours]  
And in his hand a javelin he did beare,  
And on his head [as fit for warlike stoures]  
A guilt engraven morion he did weare;  
That as some did him love, so others did him feare.

*Ed. Spenser.*

Song



(From *Valentinian*)

NOW the lusty Spring is seen ;  
Golden yellow, gaudy blue,  
Daintily invite the view.

Everywhere upon the green,  
Roses blushing as they blow  
And enticing men to pull,  
Lilies whiter than the snow,  
Woodbines of sweet honey full :  
All love's emblems, and all cry,  
"Ladies, if not plucked, we die."

Yet the lusty Spring hath stayed ;  
Blushing red and purest white  
Daintily to love invite  
Every woman, every maid.  
Cherries kissing as they grow,  
And inviting men to taste,  
Apples even ripe below,  
Winding gently to the waist :  
All love's emblems, and all cry,  
"Ladies, if not plucked, we die."

*John Fletcher.*



Rosalynd's Madrigal      ~      ~

**L**OVE in my bosom like a bee  
Doth suck his sweet ;  
Now with his wings he plays with me,  
Now with his feet.  
Within mine eyes he makes his nest,  
His bed amidst my tender breast.  
My kisses are his daily feast ;  
And yet he robs me of my rest.  
"Ah, wanton ! will ye?"

And if I sleep, then percheth he  
With pretty flight,  
And makes his pillow of my knee  
The live-long night.  
Strike I my lute, he tunes the string ;  
He music plays, if so I sing.  
He lends me every lovely thing ;  
Yet, cruel ! he my heart doth sting.  
Whist, wanton ! still ye !

Else I with roses every day  
Will whip you hence !  
And bind you, when you want to play ;  
For your offence  
I'll shut my eyes to keep you in !  
I'll make you fast it for your sin !  
I'll count your power not worth a pin !  
Alas ! what hereby shall I win  
If he gainsay me ?

What if I beat the wanton boy  
    With many a rod ?  
He will repay me with annoy,  
    Because a god.  
"Then sit thou safely on my knee !  
And let thy bower my bosom be !  
Lurk in mine eyes, I like of thee !  
O Cupid ! so thou pity me,  
    Spare not but play thee."

*Thomas Lodge.*

## The Shepherd's Daffadil      ~      ~

(From *England's Helicon*)

GORBO, as thou cam'st this way  
    By yonder little hill,  
Or as thou through the fields didst stray,  
    Saw'st thou my daffadil ?

She's in a frock of Lincoln-greene,  
    The colour maydes delight ;  
And never hath her beauty seene  
    But through a vayle of white.

Than roses richer to behold  
    That dresse up lovers' bowers ;  
The pansie and the marygold  
    Are Phœbus' paramours.

Thou well describ'st the daffadil ;  
It is not full an hower  
Since by the spring near yonder hill  
I saw that lovely flower.

Yet with my flower thou didst not meete,  
Nor news of her dost bring ;  
Yet is my daffadil more sweete  
Than that by yonder spring.

I saw a shepheard, that doth keepe  
In yonder field of lillie,  
Was making (as he fed his sheepe)  
A wreath of daffadillie.

Yet, Gorbo, thou delud'st me still,  
My flower thou didst not see ;  
For know my pretty daffadil  
Is worne of none but me.

To show itself but near her seate  
No lilly is so bold ;  
Except to shade her from the heate,  
Or keepe her from the colde.

Through yonder vale as I did passe,  
Descending from the hill,  
I met a smerking bonny lasse :  
They call her Daffadil.

Whose presence as along she went  
The pretty flowers did greete ;  
As though their heads they downe-ward bent  
With homage to her feet.

And all the shepherds that were nie,  
From top of every hill,  
Unto the vallies loud did crie,  
“ There goes sweet Daffadil ! ”

Aye, gentle shepheard, now with joy  
Thou all my flock dost fill ;  
Come, goe with me, thou shepheard's boy,  
Let us to Daffadil.

*Michael Drayton.*

Song     ~     ~     ~     ~

(From the *First Book of Songs and Aires*, 1597)

DEAR, if you change ! I'll never choose again.  
Sweet, if you shrink ! I'll never think of love.  
Fair, if you fail ! I'll judge all beauty vain.  
Wise, if too weak ! mere wits I'll never prove.  
Dear ! Sweet ! Fair ! Wise ! change, shrink, nor  
be not weak ;  
And, on my faith ! my faith shall never break.

Earth with her flowers shall sooner heaven adorn ;  
Heaven her bright stars through earth's dim globe  
    shall move ;  
Fire heat shall lose ; and frosts of flames be born ;  
Air made to shine, as black as hell shall prove :  
    Earth, Heaven, Fire, Air, the world transformed  
    shall view,  
Ere I prove false to faith or strange to you !

*John Dowland.*

## Meeting at Night      ~      ~

(From *Dramatic Lyrics*)

THE grey sea and the long black land ;  
    And the yellow half-moon large and low ;  
And the startled little waves that leap  
In fiery ringlets from their sleep,  
As I gain the cove with pushing prow,  
And quench its speed i' the slushy sand.

Then a mile of warm sea-scented beach ;  
Three fields to cross till a farm appears ;  
A tap at the pane, the quick sharp scratch  
And blue spurt of a lighted match,  
And a voice less loud, thro' its joys and fears,  
Than the two hearts beating each to each.

*R. Browning.*

## On Classical Education      ∞      ∞

(From the *Round Table*)

THE study of the Classics is less to be regarded as an exercise of the intellect than as "a discipline of humanity." The peculiar advantage of this mode of education consists not so much in strengthening the understanding as in softening and refining the taste. It gives men liberal views ; it accustoms the mind to take an interest in things foreign to itself ; to love virtue for its own sake ; to prefer fame to life, and glory to riches ; and to fix our thoughts on the remote and permanent instead of narrow and fleeting objects. It teaches us to believe that there is really something great and excellent in the world surviving all the shocks of accident and fluctuations of opinion, and raises us above that low and servile fear which bows only to present power and upstart authority. Rome and Athens filled a place in the history of mankind which can never be occupied again. They were two cities set on a hill which could not be hid ; all eyes have seen them, and their light shines like a mighty sea-mark into the abyss of time.

" Still green with bays each ancient altar stands,  
Above the reach of sacrilegious hands ;  
Secure from flames, from envy's fiercer rage,  
Destructive war, and all involving age.

Hail, bards triumphant, born in happier days,  
Immortal heirs of universal praise !  
Whose honours with increase of ages grow,  
As streams roll down, enlarging as they flow !”

It is this feeling, more than anything else, which produces a marked difference between the study of the ancient and modern languages, and which, from the weight and importance of the consequences attached to the former, stamps every word with a monumental firmness. By conversing with the mighty dead, we imbibe sentiment with knowledge. We become strongly attached to those who can no longer either hurt or serve us, except through the influence which they exert over the mind. We feel the presence of that power which gives immortality to human thoughts and actions, and catch the flame of enthusiasm from all nations and ages.

It is hard to find in minds otherwise formed either a real love of excellence, or a belief that any excellence exists superior to their own. Everything is brought down to the vulgar level of their own ideas and pursuits. Persons without education certainly do not want either acuteness or strength of mind in what concerns themselves or in things immediately within their observation ; but they have no power of abstraction, no general standard of taste, or scale of opinion. They see their objects always near, and never in the horizon. Hence arises that egotism which has been re-

marked as the characteristic of self-taught men, and which degenerates into obstinate prejudice, or petulant fickleness of opinion, according to the natural sluggishness or activity of their minds. For they either become blindly bigoted to the first opinions they have struck out for themselves, and inaccessible to conviction ; or else (the dupes of their own vanity and shrewdness) are everlasting converts to every crude suggestion that presents itself, and the last opinion is always the true one. Each successive discovery flashes upon them with equal light and evidence, and every new fact overturns their whole system. It is among this class of persons, whose ideas never extend beyond the feeling of the moment, that we find partizans, who are very honest men, with a total want of principle, and who unite the most hardened effrontery and intolerance of opinion, to endless inconsistency and self-contradiction.

A celebrated political writer of the present day, who is a great enemy to classical education, is a remarkable instance both of what can and what cannot be done without it.

It has been attempted of late to set up a distinction between the education of *words* and the education of *things*, and to give the preference in all cases to the latter. But, in the first place, the knowledge of things, or of the realities of life, is not easily to be taught except by things themselves, and, even if it were, is not so absolutely indispensable as it has been supposed. "The world is too



much with us, early and late" ; and the fine dream of our youth is best prolonged among the visionary objects of antiquity. We owe many of our most amiable delusions, and some of our superiority, to the grossness of mere physical existence, to the strength of our associations with words. Language, if it throws a veil over our ideas, adds a softness and refinement to them, like that which the atmosphere gives to naked objects. There can be no true elegance without taste in style. In the next place, we mean absolutely to deny the application of the principle of utility to the present question. By an obvious transposition of ideas, some persons have confounded a knowledge of useful things with useful knowledge. Knowledge is only useful in itself as it exercises or gives pleasure to the mind ; the only knowledge that is of use in a practical sense is professional knowledge. But knowledge, considered as a branch of general education, can be of use only to the mind of the person acquiring it. If the knowledge of language produces pedants, the other kind of knowledge (which is proposed to be substituted for it) can only produce quacks. There is no question but that the knowledge of astronomy, of chemistry, and of agriculture, is highly useful to the world, and absolutely necessary to be acquired by persons carrying on certain professions ; but the practical utility of a knowledge of these subjects ends there. For example, it is of the utmost importance to the navigator to know exactly in what degree of longitude and

latitude such a rock lies ; but to us, sitting here at our Round Table, it is not of the smallest consequence whatever, whether the map-maker has placed it an inch to the right or to the left ; we are in no danger of running against it. So the art of making shoes is a highly useful art, and very proper to be known and practised by somebody, that is, by the shoemaker. But to pretend that everyone else should be thoroughly acquainted with the whole process of this ingenious handicraft, as one branch of useful knowledge, would be preposterous. It is sometimes asked, What is the use of poetry? and we have heard the argument carried on almost like a parody on Falstaff's reasoning about Honour. "Can it set a leg? No. Or an arm? No. Or take away the grief of a wound? No. Poetry hath no skill in surgery, then? No."

It is likely that the most enthusiastic lover of poetry would so far agree to the truth of this statement, that if he had just broken a leg, he would send for a surgeon instead of a volume of poems from a library. But "they that are whole need not a physician." The reasoning would be well founded, if we lived in a hospital, and not in the world.

*William Hazlitt.*

(From the *Second Book of Songs and Airs*, 1601)

MY Love is neither young nor old,  
Nor fiery-hot nor frozen-cold,  
But fresh and fair as springing briar  
Blooming the fruit of love's desire :  
Not snowy-white nor rosy-red,  
But fair enough for shepherd's bed :  
And such a love was never seen  
On hill or dale or country-green.

*Robert Jones.*

In a Shaded Garden      ~      ~      ~

(From *The Praise of Life*, 1896)

DOWN in a shaded garden  
I laid on earth my head :  
The deep trees murmured, darkly fresh,  
Over my bed :  
I looked through living leaves to the sky,  
Odours and songs were quivering nigh ;  
The warm grass touched my cheek as I lay  
And care from me was far away.  
As a child to its mother, to Earth I drew ;  
I felt her true.

Of Life, sweet Life, enamoured,  
I closed my eyes to feel  
The sweetness pierce to the inmost veins  
And the whole heart steal ;

Sacred Life, more sweet and fair  
Than all her children of earth and air,  
Fountain dearer than joy in the breast,  
In the blue I adored, in the grass I caressed :  
Then Earth, my mother, leaned to my ear,  
And spoke me clear.

To thee the rose her odour,  
Her glory dedicates ;  
And thee the pink's sweet-budded fringe  
Of snow awaits.  
For thee is the sprinkled fire of the broom,  
For thee the azalea burns her bloom ;  
O child, does thy heart not tell thee how  
Thy joy is answered from every bough ?  
In the throat of the bird, in the sap of the tree,  
'Tis all for thee !

Stricken with joy and wonder,  
I raised my eyes around,  
And saw what mystery flowered for me  
In that enchanted ground !  
The roses, the roses, rich entwined,  
Heavy with love to me inclined ;  
Yearning up from the dusk of death,  
They trembled towards me with living breath.  
O none that loved me is dead, I knew,  
And each is true.

Now forth to the world attended  
By the spirits of that hour,  
I bear within me a charm secure  
As the scent asleep in a flower.

Wise men now, profound in care,  
Pass me with distrustful air :  
But the child perceives, and the careless boy  
Now admits me of his joy.  
And my love in a glory enshrines my bliss  
In a laughing kiss.

*Laurence Binyon.*

Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From the *Third Book of Airs*)

COME ! O come, my life's delight !  
Let me not in languor pine !  
Love loves no delay ; thy sight,  
The more enjoyed, the more divine !  
O come, and take from me  
The pain of being deprived of thee !

Thou all sweetness dost enclose !  
Like a little world of bliss :  
Beauty guards thy looks ! The rose  
In them, pure and eternal is.  
Come then ! and make thy flight  
As swift to me as heavenly light !

*Thomas Campion.*

Song    ~    ~    ~    ~

(From the *Third Book of Airs*)

SLEEP, angry beauty, sleep, and fear not me !  
For who a sleeping lion dares provoke ?  
It shall suffice me, here to sit and see,  
Those lips shut up, that never kindly spoke.  
What sight can more content a lover's mind  
Than beauty seeming harmless, if not kind ?

My words have charmed her, for secure she sleeps ;  
Though guilty much, of wrong done to my love ;  
And, in her slumber, see ! she, close-eyed, weeps !  
Dreams often, more than waking passions move.

Plead, Sleep, my cause, and make her soft like  
thee !

That she, in peace, may wake, and pity me.

*Thomas Campion.*

Song    ~    ~    ~    ~

(From *Songs and Sonnets*)

SWEETEST love, I do not go,  
For weariness of thee,  
Nor in the hope the world can show  
A fitter love for me :  
But since that I  
Must die at last, 'tis best,  
Thus to use myself in jest  
By feigned deaths to die.

Yesternight the sun went hence,  
And yet is here to-day ;  
He hath no desire nor sense,  
Nor half so short a way ;  
Then fear not me,  
But believe that I shall make  
Hastier journeys since I take  
More wings and spurs than he.

O how feeble is man's power,  
That if good fortune fall,  
Cannot add another hour,  
Nor a lost hour recall ;  
But come bad chance,  
And we join to it our strength,  
And we teach it art and length,  
Itself o'er us to advance.

When thou sigh'st, thou sigh'st not wind,  
But sigh'st my soul away ;  
When thou weep'st, unkindly kind,  
My life's blood doth decay.  
It cannot be  
That thou lov'st me as thou say'st,  
If in thine my life thou waste,  
That art the best of me.

Let not thy divining heart  
Forethink me any ill ;  
Destiny may take thy part,  
And may thy fears fulfil.

But think that we  
Are but turn'd aside to sleep,  
They who one another keep  
Alive, ne'er parted be.

*John Donne.*

(From the *Passionate Pilgrim*)

FAIR is my love, but not so fair as fickle ;  
Mild as a dove, but neither true nor trusty ;  
Brighter than glass, and yet, as glass is, brittle ;  
Softer than wax, and yet, as iron, rusty :  
A lily pale, with damask dye to grace her,  
None fairer, nor none falser to deface her.

Her lips to mine how often hath she join'd,  
Between each kiss her oaths of true love swearing !  
How many tales to please me hath she coin'd,  
Dreading my love, the loss thereof still fearing !  
Yet in the midst of all her pure protestings,  
Her faiths, her oaths, her tears, and all were  
jestings.

She burn'd with love, as straw with fire flameth,  
She burn'd out love, as soon as straw out-burneth ;  
She fram'd the love, and yet she foil'd the framing,  
She bade love last, and yet she fell a-turning.  
Was this a lover, or a lecher whether ?  
Bad in the best, though excellent in neither.



Sweet rose, fair flower, untimely pluck'd, soon vaded,  
Pluck'd in the bud, and vaded in the spring !  
Bright orient pearl, alack ! too timely shaded !  
Fair creature, kill'd too soon by death's sharp sting !  
Like a green plum that hangs upon a tree,  
And falls, through wind, before the fall should be.

I weep for thee, and yet no cause I have ;  
For why ? thou left'st me nothing in thy will.  
And yet thou left'st me more than I did crave ;  
For why ? I craved nothing of thee still :  
O yes, dear friend, I pardon crave of thee  
The discontent thou did'st bequeath to me.

*W. Shakspeare.*

Sonnets      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Idea*)

LOVE banish'd heaven, in earth was held in  
scorn ;  
Wand'ring abroad in need and beggary :  
And wanting friends, though of a goddess born,  
Yet crav'd the alms of such as passed by.  
I, like a man devout and charitable,  
Clothed the naked, lodged this wand'ring guest ;  
With sighs and tears still furnishing his table,  
With what might make the miserable blest.  
But this ungrateful, for my good desert,  
Intic'd my thoughts, against me to conspire ;  
Who gave consent to steal away my heart,  
And set my breast, his lodging, on a fire.

Well, well, my friends ! when beggars grow thus  
bold ;  
No marvel then, though Charity grow cold.

Dear ! why should you command me to my rest,  
When now the night doth summon all to sleep ?  
Methinks this time becometh lovers best !  
Night was ordain'd, together friends to keep.  
How happy are all other living things,  
Which, though the day disjoin by several flight,  
The quiet ev'ning yet together brings,  
And each returns unto his love at night !  
O thou that art so courteous else to all,  
Why should'st thou, Night ! abuse me only thus,  
That ev'ry creature to his kind dost call,  
And yet 'tis thou dost only sever us ?  
Well could I wish it would be ever day,  
If, when night comes, you bid me go away !

Clear Ankor, on whose silver-sanded shore,  
My soul-shrin'd saint, my fair IDEA lies,  
O blessed brook, whose milk-white swans adore  
Thy chrystal stream refinèd by her eyes,  
Where sweet myrrhe-breathing zephir in the  
spring  
Gently distils his nectar-dropping showers,  
Where nightingales in Arden sit and sing,  
Amongst the dainty dew-impearled flowers ;  
Say thus, fair brook, when thou shalt see thy queen,  
" Lo, here thy shepherd spent his wand'ring years,

And in these shades, dear nymph, he oft had been  
And here to thee he sacrific'd his tears :  
Fair Arden, thou my Tempe art alone,  
And thou, sweet Ankor, art my Helicon."

Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part.

Nay, I have done, you get no more of me,  
And I am glad, yea, glad with all my heart,  
That thus so cleanly I myself can free.  
Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,  
And when we meet at any time again,  
Be it not seen in either of our brows,  
That we one jot of former love retain ;  
Now at the last gasp of love's latest breath,  
When his pulse failing, passion speechless lies,  
When Faith is kneeling by his bed of death,  
And Innocence is closing up his eyes :  
Now if thou would'st, when all have given him over,  
From death to life thou might'st him yet recover.

*Michael Drayton.*

Essays XXX and CCVII      ~      ~

(From *The Tatler*)

THE vigilance, the anxiety, the tenderness which  
I have for the good people of England, I am  
persuaded, will in time be much commended : but  
I doubt whether they will ever be rewarded. How-  
ever, I must go on cheerfully in my work of  
reformation : that being my great design, I am  
studious to prevent my labours increasing upon

me ; therefore am particularly observant of the temper and inclinations of childhood and youth, that we may not give vice and folly supplies from the growing generation. It is hardly to be imagined how useful this study is, and what great evils or benefits arise from putting us in our tender years to what we are fit and unfit : therefore on Tuesday last (with a design to sound their inclinations) I took three lads, who are under my guardianship, a rambling in a hackney coach, to shew them the town ; as the Lions, the Tombs, Bedlam, and the other places which are entertainments to raw minds, because they strike forcibly on the fancy. The boys are brothers, one of sixteen, the other of fourteen, the other of twelve. The first was his father's darling, the second his mother's, and the third is mine, who am their uncle. Mr. William is a lad of true genius, but being at the upper end of a great school, and having all the boys below him, his arrogance is insupportable. If I begin to shew a little of my Latin, he immediately interrupts—"Uncle, under favour, that which you say is not understood in that manner."—"Brother," says my boy Jack, "you do not shew your manners much in contradicting my Uncle Isaac."—"You queer cur," says Mr. William, "do you think my uncle takes any notice of such a dull rogue as you are?" Mr. William goes on—"He is the most stupid of all my mother's children : he knows nothing of his book ; when he should mind that he is hiding or hoarding his taws and marbles, or laying up far-

things. His way of thinking is, 'Four-and-twenty farthings make sixpence, and two sixpences a shilling, two shillings and sixpence half a crown, and two half-crowns five shillings.' So within these two months, the close hunks has scraped up twenty shillings, and we will make him spend it all before he comes home." Jack immediately claps his hands into both pockets and turns as pale as ashes. There is nothing touches a parent (and such I am to Jack) so nearly as a provident conduct. This lad has in him the true temper for a good husband, a kind father, and an honest executor. All the great people you see make considerable figures on the Exchange, in court, and sometimes in senates, are such as in reality have no greater faculty than what may be called human instinct, which is a natural tendency to their own preservation and that of their friends, without being capable of striking out of the road for adventures. There is Sir William Scrip who was of this sort of capacity from his childhood; he has bought up the country round him, and makes a bargain better than Sir Harry Wildfire, with all his wit and humour. Sir Harry never wants money but he comes to Scrip, laughs at him half an hour, and then gives bond for the other thousand. The close men are incapable of placing merit anywhere but in their pence, and therefore gain it; while others, who have larger capacities, are diverted from the pursuit of enjoyments, which can be supported only by that cash which they despise, and therefore are

in the end slaves to their inferiors both in fortune and understanding. I once heard a man of excellent sense observe, that more affairs in the world failed by being in the hands of men of too large capacities for their business than by being in the conduct of such as wanted abilities to execute them. Jack therefore, being of a plodding make, shall be a citizen : and I design him to be the refuge of the family in their distress, as well as their jest in prosperity. His brother Will shall go to Oxford with all speed ; where, if he does not arrive at being a man of sense, he will soon be informed wherein he is a coxcomb. There is in that place such a true spirit of raillery and humour, that if they cannot make you a wise man they will certainly let you know you are a fool ; which is all my cousin wants, to cease to be so. Thus having taken these two out of the way, I have leisure to look at my third lad. I observe in the young rogue a natural subtlety of mind which discovers itself rather in forbearing to declare his thoughts on any occasion than in any visible way of exerting himself in discourse. For which reason I will place him where, if he commits no faults, he may go farther than those in other stations, though they excel in virtues. The boy is well fashioned, and will easily fall into a graceful manner ; wherefore I have a design to make him a page to a great lady of my acquaintance ; by which means he will be well skilled in the common modes of life, and make a greater progress in the world by that

knowledge than with the greatest qualities without it. A good mien in a court will carry a man greater lengths than a good understanding in any other place. We see a world of pains taken, and the best years of life spent in collecting a set of thoughts in a college for the conduct of life ; and, after all, the man so qualified shall hesitate in his speech to a good suit of cloathes, and want common sense before an agreeable woman. Hence it is that wisdom, valour, justice, and learning, cannot keep a man in countenance that is possessed with these excellencies, if he wants that inferior art of life and behaviour called good-breeding. A man endowed with great perfections, without this, is like one who has his pockets full of gold, but always wants change for his ordinary occasions.

Will Courtly is a living instance of this truth ; and has had the same education which I am giving my nephew. He never spoke a thing but what was said before, and yet can converse with the wittiest men without being ridiculous. Amongst the learned he does not appear ignorant : nor with the wise indiscreet. Living in conversation from his infancy, makes him nowhere at a loss : and a long familiarity with the persons of men is, in a manner, of the same service to him, as if he knew their arts. As ceremony is the invention of wise men to keep fools at a distance, so good breeding is an expedient to make fools and wise men equals.

\* \* \* \* \*

Having yesterday morning received a paper of Latin verses, written with very much elegance in honour of these my papers, and being informed at the same time, that they were composed by a youth under age, I read them with much delight, as an instance of his improvement. There is not a greater pleasure to old age than seeing young people entertain themselves in such a manner as that we can partake of their enjoyments. On such occasions we flatter ourselves that we are not quite laid aside in the world, but that we are either used with gratitude for what we were, or honoured for what we are. A well-inclined young man and whose good-breeding is founded on the principles of nature and virtue, must needs take delight in being agreeable to his elders, as we are truly delighted when we are not the jest of them. When I say this, I must confess I cannot but think it a very lamentable thing, that there should be a necessity for making that a rule of life which should be, methinks, a mere instinct of nature. If reflection upon a man in poverty, whom we once knew in riches, is an argument of commiseration with generous minds: sure old age, which is a decay from that vigour which the young possess, and must certainly, if not prevented against their will, arrive at, should be more forcibly the object of that reverence which honest spirits are inclined to, from a sense of being themselves liable to what they observe has already overtaken others.

My three nephews, whom in June last was



twelvemonth, I disposed of according to their several capacities and inclinations ; the first to the university, the second to a merchant, and the third to a woman of quality as her page, by my invitation dined with me to-day. It is my custom often, when I have a mind to give myself a more than ordinary cheerfulness, to invite a certain young gentlewoman of our neighbourhood to make one of the company. She did me that favour this day. The presence of a beautiful woman of honour to minds which are not trivially disposed, displays an alacrity which is not to be communicated by any other object. It was not unpleasant to me, to look into her thoughts of the company she was in. She smiled at the party of pleasure I had thought of for her, which was composed of an old man and three boys. My scholar, my citizen, and myself, were very soon neglected ; and the young courtier, by the bow he made to her at her entrance, engaged her observation without a rival. I observed the Oxonian not a little discomposed at this preference, while the trader kept his eye on his uncle. My nephew Will had a thousand secret resolutions to break in upon the discourse of his younger brother, who gave my fair companion a full account of the fashion, and what was reckoned most becoming to their complexion, and what sort of habit appeared best upon the other shape. He proceeded to acquaint her, who of quality was well or sick within the bills of mortality, and named very familiarly all his lady's acquaintance, not forget-

ting her very words when he spoke of their characters. Besides all this he had a road of flattery; and upon her enquiring what sort of woman Lady Lovely was in her person, "Really, Madam," says the Jackanapes, "she is exactly of your height and shape; but as you are fair, she is a brown woman." There was no enduring that this fop should outshine us all at this unmerciful rate; therefore I thought fit to talk to my young scholar concerning his studies: and, because I could throw his learning into present service, I desired him to repeat to me the translation he had made of some tender verses of Theocritus. He did so with an air of elegance peculiar to the college to which I sent him. I made some exceptions to the turn of the phrases, which he defended with much modesty, as believing in that place the matter was rather to consult the softness of a swain's passion, than the strength of his expressions. It soon appeared that Will had outstripped his brother in the opinion of the young lady. A little poetry to one who is bred a scholar, has the same effect that a good carriage of his person has on one who is to live in courts. The favour of women is so natural a passion, that I envied both the boys their success in the approbation of my guest; and I thought the only person invulnerable was my young trader. During the whole meal I could observe in the children a mutual contempt and scorn of each other, arising from their different way of life and education, and took that occasion to advertise

them of such growing distastes : which might mislead them in their future life and disappoint their friends, as well as themselves, of the advantages which might be expected from the diversity of their professions and interests.

The prejudices which are growing up between these brothers from the different ways of education, are what create the most fatal misunderstandings in life. But all distinctions of disparagement, merely from our circumstances, are such as will not bear the examination of reason. The courtier, the trader, and the scholar should all have an equal pretention to the denomination of a gentleman. The tradesman who deals with me in a commodity, which I do not understand, with uprightness, has much more right to that character than the courtier that gives me false hope, or the scholar who laughs at my ignorance.

*R. Steele.*

### Love in Idleness. ~ ~

(From *Poems*, 1851)

“ SHALL I be your first love, lady, shall I be  
your first ?

Oh then I'll fall before you, down on my velvet  
knee,

And deeply bend my rosy head and press it upon  
thee,

And swear that there is nothing more for which  
my heart doth thirst,

But a downy kiss, and pink  
Between your lips' soft chink.”

"Yes, you shall be my first love, boy, and you shall  
be my first,  
And I will raise you up again unto my bosom's  
fold ;  
And, when you kisses many one on lip and cheek  
have told,  
I'll let you loose upon the grass, to leave me if you  
durst,  
And so we'll toy away  
The night besides the day."

"But let me be your second love, let me be your  
second,  
For then I'll tap so gently, dear, upon your  
window pane,  
And creep between the curtains in, where never  
man has lain,  
And never leave thy gentle side till the morning  
star hath beckoned,  
Within the silken lace  
Of thy young arms' embrace."

"Well, thou shalt be my second love, yes, gentle  
boy, my second,  
And I will wait at eve for thee within my lonely  
bower,  
And yield unto thy kisses, like a bud to April's  
shower,  
From moon set till the tower-clock the hour of  
dawn hath reckoned,  
And lock thee in my arms  
All silent up in charms."

“No, I will be thy third love, lady, ay I will be  
the third,  
And break upon thee bathing, in woody place  
alone,  
And catch thee to my saddle, and ride o'er  
stream and stone,  
And press thee well, and kiss thee well, and never  
speak a word,  
Till thou hast yielded up  
The margin of love's cup.”

“Then thou shalt not be my first love, boy, nor  
my second, nor my third ;  
If thou'rt the first, I'll laugh at thee, and pierce  
thy flesh with thorns ;  
If the second, from my chamber pelt with jeer-  
ing laugh and scorns,  
And if thou darest be the third, I'll draw my dirk  
unheard  
And cut thy heart in two,—  
And then die, weeping you.’

*Thomas Lovell Beddoes.*

A Lyric to Mirth      ~      ~      ~

(From *Hesperides*)

WHILE the milder fates consent,  
Let's enjoy our merriment :  
Drink, and dance, and pipe and play ;  
Kiss our dollies night and day ;

Crowned with clusters of the vine,  
Let us sit and quaff our wine.  
Call on Bacchus, chant his praise,  
Shake the thyrses and bite the bays :  
Rouse Anacreon from the dead  
And return him drunk to bed :  
Sing o'er Horace, for ere long  
Death will come and mar the song.

*R. Herrick.*

Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

NOW what is love, I pray thee tell ?  
—It is that fountain and that well  
Where pleasure and repentance dwell.  
It is perhaps the sauncing bell  
That tolls all into heaven or hell.  
And this is love as I hear tell.

Yet what is love, I prithee say ?  
—It is a work on holiday,  
It is December matched with May,  
When lusty bloods, in fresh array,  
Hear ten months after of the play.  
And this is love as I hear say.

Yet what is love, good Shepherd sain ?  
—It is a sunshine mixed with rain,  
It is a toothache or like pain,  
It is a game where none hath gain.  
The lass saith No, yet would full fain.  
And this is love as I hear sain.

Yet, Shepherd, what is love I pray?  
—It is a yes, it is a nay,  
A pretty kind of sporting fay,  
It is a thing will soon away ;  
Then, nymphs, take vantage while ye may.  
And this is love as I hear say.

Yet what is love, good Shepherd, show?  
—A thing that creeps, it cannot go,  
A prize that passeth to and fro,  
A thing for one, a thing for moe,  
And he that proves shall find it soe.  
And, Shepherd, this is love I trow.

*Sir W. Raleigh (f).*

(From *Campion* and *Rosseter's Book of Airs*, 1601)

WHEN thou must home to shades of under  
ground,  
And there arrived, a new admired guest,  
The beauteous spirits do engirt thee round,  
White Iope, blith Helen, and the rest,  
To hear the stories of thy finished love  
From that smooth tongue whose music hell can  
move.

Then wilt thou speak of banqueting delights,  
Of masques and revels which sweet youth did make,  
Of tourneys and great challenges of knights,  
And all these triumphs for thy beauty's sake?  
When thou hast told these honours done to thee,  
Then tell, O tell, how thou didst murder me.

*Thomas Campion.*



(From *Hawthorn and Lavender*)

THE night dislimns, and breaks  
Like snows slow thawed ;  
An evil wind awakes  
On lea and lawn ;  
The low East quakes ; and hark !  
Out of the kindless dark,  
A fierce protesting lark,  
High in the horror of dawn !

A shivering streak of light,  
A scurry of rain ;  
Bleak day from bleaker night  
Creeps pinched and fain ;  
The old gloom thins and dies,  
And in the wretched skies  
A new gloom, sick to rise,  
Sprawls like a thing in pain.

And yet what matter—say !—  
The shuddering trees,  
The Easter stricken day,  
The sodden leas ?  
The good bird, wing and wing  
With Time, finds heart to sing,  
As he were hastening  
The swallow o'er the seas.

*W. E. Henley.*



## In Three Days      ∞      ∞      ∞

(From *Dramatic Lyrics*)

SO, I shall see her in three days  
And just one night, but nights are short,  
Then two long hours, and that is morn.  
See how I come, unchanged, unworn !  
Feel, where my life broke off from thine,  
How fresh the splinters keep and fine,—  
Only a touch and we combine !

Too long, this time of year, the days !  
But nights, at least the nights are short.  
As night shows where her one moon is,  
A hand's breadth of pure light and bliss,  
So life's night gave my lady birth  
And my eyes hold her ! What is worth  
The rest of heaven, the rest of earth.

O loaded curls, release your store  
Of warmth and scent, as once before  
The tingling hair did, lights and darks  
Outbreaking into fiery sparks,  
When under curl and curl I pried  
After the warmth and scent inside,  
Thro' lights and darks how manifold—  
The dark inspired, the light controlled !  
As early art embrowns the gold.

What great fear, should one say, "Three days  
That change the world might change as well  
Your fortune ; and if joy delays,  
Be happy that no worse befell !"

What small fear, if another says,  
"Three days and one short night beside  
May throw no shadow on your ways ;  
But years must teem with change untried,  
With chance not easily defied,  
With an end somewhere undescried."  
No fear !—or if a fear be born  
This minute, it dies out in scorn.  
Fear ! I shall see her in three days  
And one night ; now the nights are short,  
Then just two hours, and that is morn.

*R. Browning.*

### Youth's Agitations      ~      ~

(From *Early Poems*)

WHEN I shall be divorced, some ten years  
hence,  
From this poor present self which I am now ;  
When youth has done its tedious vain expense  
Of passions that for ever ebb and flow ;  
Shall I not joy youth's heats are left behind,  
And breathe more happy in an even clime ?  
Ah no, for then I shall begin to find  
A thousand virtues in this hated time !  
Then shall I wish its agitations back,  
And all its thwarting currents of desire ;  
Then shall I praise the heat which then I lack,  
And call this hurrying fever generous fire ;  
And sigh that only one thing has been lent  
To youth and age in common—discontent.

*M. Arnold.*

Song    ~    ~    ~    ~

ASK me no more where Jove bestows,  
When June is past, the fading rose ;  
For in your beauty's orient deep  
These flowers, as in their causes, sleep.

Ask me no more whither do stray  
The golden atoms of the day ;  
For in pure love heaven doth prepare  
Those powders to enrich your hair.

Ask me no more whither doth haste  
The nightingale, when May is past ;  
For in your sweet dividing throat  
She winters, and keeps warm her no

Ask me no more where those stars 'l  
That downwards fall in dead of night  
For in your eyes they sit, and there  
Fixèd become as in their sphere.

Ask me no more if east or west  
The phoenix builds her spicy nest ;  
For unto you at last she flies,  
And in your fragrant bosom dies.

*Thomas Carew.*

His Discourse with Cupid      ~      ~

(From *Underwoods*)

N OBLEST Charis, you that are  
Both my fortune and my star !  
And do govern more my blood,  
Than the various moon the flood !  
Hear, what late discourse of you,  
Love and I have had ; and true.  
'Mongst my Muses finding me,  
Where he chanc'd your name to see  
Set, and to this softer strain :  
Sure said he if I have brain,  
This, here sung, can be no other  
By description but my mother !  
So hath Homer prais'd her hair ;  
So Anacreon drawn the air  
Of her face, and made to rise  
Just about her sparkling eyes,  
Both her brows, bent like my bow ;  
By her looks I do her know,  
Which you call my shafts. And see !  
Such my mother's blushes be,  
As the bath your verse discloses  
In her cheeks, of milk and roses ;  
Such as oft I wanton in :  
And above her even chin,  
Have you placed the bank of kisses,  
Where you say men gather blisses,  
Ripened with a breath more sweet  
Than when flowers and west winds meet ?

Nay, her white and polished neck,  
With the lace that doth it deck,  
Is my mother's ! Hearts of slain  
Lovers made into a chain !  
And between each rising breast,  
Lies the valley called my nest,  
Where I sit and proyne my wings  
After flight ; and put new strings  
To my shafts ! Her very name,  
With my mother's is the same.  
I confess all, I replied,  
And the glass hangs by her side,  
And the girdle 'bout her waist,  
All is Venus, save unchaste.  
But alas, thou seest the least  
Of her good, who is the best  
Of her sex ; but could'st thou, Love,  
Call to mind the forms that strove  
For the apple, and those three  
Make in one, that same were she.  
For this beauty yet doth hide  
Something more than thou hast spied.

*Ben Jonson.*

Song    ~    ~    ~    ~

(From *Pippa Passes*)

**A** KING lived long ago,  
In the morning of the world,  
When earth was nigher heaven than now :  
And the king's locks curled,  
Disporting o'er a forehead full  
As the milk-white space 'twixt horn and horn  
Of some sacrificial bull—  
Only calm as a babe new born :  
For he **was** got to a sleepy mood,  
So safe from all decrepitude.  
Age with its bane, so sure gone by,  
(The gods so loved him while he dreamed)  
That, having lived thus long, there seemed  
No need the king should ever die.

Among the rocks his city was :  
Before his palace in the sun,  
He sat to see his people pass,  
And judge them every one,  
From its threshold of smooth stone.  
They haled him many a valley-thief  
Caught in the sheep-pens, robber chief  
Swarthy and shameless, beggar-cheat,  
Spy-prowler, or rough pirate found  
On the sea-sand left aground ;  
And sometimes clung about his feet.  
With bleeding lip and burning cheek,  
**A woman, bitterest wrong to speak**

Of one with sullen thick-set brows :  
And sometimes from the prison house  
The angry priests a pale wretch brought,  
Who through some chink had pushed and pressed  
On knees and elbows, belly and breast,  
Worm-like into the temple,—caught  
He was by the very god,  
Who ever in the darkness strode  
Backward and forward, keeping watch  
O'er his brazen bowls, such rogues to catch !  
These, all and every one,  
The king judged, sitting in the sun.

His councillors, on left and right,  
Looked anxious up,—but no surprise  
Disturbed the king's old smiling eyes  
Where the very blue had turned to white.  
'Tis said, a Python scared one day  
The breathless city, till he came  
With forked tongue and eyes on flame,  
Where the old king sat to judge alway ;  
But when he saw the sweepy hair  
Girt with a crown of berries rare  
Which the god will hardly give to wear  
To the maiden who singeth, dancing bare  
In the altar-smoke by the pine-torch lights  
At his wondrous forest rites,—  
Seeing this he did not dare  
Approach that threshold in the sun,  
Assault the old king smiling there,  
Such grace had kings when the world begun.

*R. Browning.*

## The Shepherd Boy      ∞      ∞

(From *Diary*, July 14th, 1667)

W. HEWER rode with us to Epsum, and I left him and the women, and myself walked to the church, where few people, contrary to what I expected, and none I knew, but all the Houblons, brothers, and them after sermon I did salute, and walk with towards my inne, which was in their way to their lodgings. They come last night to see their elder brother who stays here at the waters, and away to-morrow. James did tell me that I was the only happy man of the Navy, of whom, he says, during all this freedom the people have taken of speaking treason, he hath not heard one bad word of me, which is a great joy to me ; for I hear the same of others, but do know that I have deserved as well as most. We parted to meet anon, and I to my women into a better room, which the people of the house borrowed for us, and there to dinner, a good dinner and were merry, and Pendleton come to us, who happened to be in the house, and there talked and were merry. After dinner, he gone, we all lay down after dinner (the day being wonderfully hot) to sleep, and each of us took a good nap, and then rose ; and Tom Wilson come to see me, and sat and talked an hour ; and I perceive he hath been much acquainted with Dr. Fuller (Tom) and Dr. Pierson, and several of the great cavalier parsons during the late troubles ; and I was glad to hear him talk of them, which he



did very ingeniously, and very much of Dr. Fuller's art of memory, which he did tell me several instances of. By and by he parted, and we took coach and to take the ayre, there being a fine breeze abroad ; and I went and carried them to the well, and there filled some bottles of water to carry home with me ; and there talked with the two women that farm the well, at £12 per annum, of the lord of the manor, Mr. Evelyn (who with his lady, and also my Lord George Barkeley's lady, and their fine daughter, that the King of France liked so well, and did dance so rich in jewells before the king at the Ball I was at, at one Court, last winter, and also their son, a knight of the Bath, were at Church this morning). Here W. Hewer's horse broke loose, and we had the sport to see him taken again. Then I carried them to see my cozen Pepys's house, and 'light, and walked round about it, and they like it, as indeed it deserves, very well, and is a pretty place : and then I walked them to the wood hard by, and there got them in the thickets till they had lost themselves, and I could not find the way into any of the walks in the wood, which indeed are very pleasant if I could have found them. At last got out of the wood again ; and I, by leaping down the little bank, coming out of the wood, did sprain my right foot, which brought me great present pain, but presently, with walking, it went away for the present, and so the women and W. Hewer and I walked upon the Downes, where a flock of sheep

was ; and the most pleasant and innocent sight that ever I saw in my life—we find a shepherd and his little boy reading, far away from any houses or sight of people, the Bible to him : so I made the boy read to me, which he did, with the forced tone that children do usually read, that was mighty pretty, and then I did give him something and went to the father, and talked with him ; and I find he had been a servant in my cozen Pepys's house, and told me what was become of their old servants. He did content himself mightily in my liking his boy's reading, and did bless God for him, the most like one of the old patriarchs that ever I saw in my life, and it brought those thoughts of the old age of the world in my mind for two or three days after. We took notice of his woollen knit stockings of two colours mixed, and of his shoes shod with iron shoes, both at the toe and heels, and with great nails in the soles of his feet, which was mighty pretty : and, taking notice of them, " Why," says the poor man, " the downes, you see, are full of stones, and we are faine to shoe ourselves thus ; and these," says he, " will make the stones fly till they sing before me." I did give the poor man something, for which he was mighty thankful, and I tried to cast stones with his horne crooke. He values his dog mightily, that would turn a sheep any way which he would have him, when he goes to fold them : told me there was about eighteen scoare sheep in his flock, and that he hath four shillings a week the year

round for keeping of them : so we parted thence with mighty pleasure in the discourse we had with this poor man, and Mrs. Turner, in the common fields here, did gather one of the prettiest nose-gays that ever I saw in my life.

So to our coach, and through Mr. Minnes's wood, and looked upon Mr. Evelyn's house ; and so over the common, and through Epsum towne to our inne, in the way stopping a poor woman with her milk pail, and in one of my gilt tumblers did drink our bellyfulls of milk, better than any creame ; and so to our inne, and there had a dish of creame ; but it was sour, and so had no pleasure in it ; and so paid our reckoning, and took coach, it being about seven at night, and passed and saw the people walking with their wives and children to take the ayre, and we set out for home, the sun by and by going down, and we in the cool of the evening all the way with much pleasure home, talking and pleasing ourselves with the pleasure of this day's work, Mrs. Turner mightily pleased with my resolution, which, I tell her is never to keep a country house, but to keep a coach, and with my wife on the Saturday to go sometimes for a day to this place, and then quit to another place ; and there is more variety and as little charge, and no trouble, as there is in a country house. Anon it grew dark, and as it grew dark we had the pleasure to see several glow-wormes, which was mighty pretty, but my foot begins more and more to pain me which Mrs. Turner, by keep-

ing her warm hand upon it, did much ease ; but so that when we come home, which was just at eleven at night, I was not able to walk from the lane's end to my house without being helped, which did trouble me, and therefore to bed presently, but, thanks be to God, found that I had not been missed, nor any business happened in my absence.

*Samuel Pepys.*

## Love Among the Ruins      ~      ~

(From *Dramatic Lyrics*)

WHERE the quiet-coloured end of evening  
smiles

    Miles and miles,  
On the solitary pastures where our sheep,  
    Half asleep,  
Tinkle homeward thro' the twilight, stray or stop  
    As they crop—  
Was the site once of a city great and gay,  
    (So they say)  
Of our country's very capital, its prince  
    Ages since  
Held his court in, gathered councils, wielding far  
    Peace or war.

Now—the country does not even boast a tree,  
    As you see,  
To distinguish slopes of verdure, certain rills  
    From the hills

Intersect and give a name to, (else they run  
    Into one)  
Where the domed and daring palace shot its spire  
    Up like fires ;  
O'er the hundred gated circuit of a wall,  
    Bounding all,  
Made of marble, men might march on nor be pressed  
    Twelve abreast.

And such plenty and perfection, see, of grass  
    Never was !  
Such a carpet as, this summer-time, o'erspreads  
    And embeds  
Every vestige of the city, guessed alone,  
    Stock or stone—  
Where a multitude of men breathed joy or woe  
    Long ago ;  
Lust of glory pricked their hearts up, dread of shame  
    Struck them tame ;  
And that glory and that shame alike, the gold  
    Bought and sold.

Now the single little turret that remains  
    On the plains,  
By the caper over-rooted, by the gourd  
    Overscored,  
While the patching house leek's head of blossom  
    winks  
    Through the chinks—  
Marks the basement whence a tower in ancient times  
    Sprang sublime,

And a burning ring all round the chariots traced  
    As they raced,  
And the monarch and his minions and his dames  
    Viewed the games.

And I know while thus the quiet-coloured eve  
    Smiles to leave  
To their folding, all our many tinkling fleece  
    In such peace,  
And the slopes and hills in undistinguished grey  
    Melt away—  
That a girl with eager eyes and yellow hair  
    Waits me there  
In the turret whence the charioteers caught soul  
    For the goal,  
When the king looked where she now looks, breath-  
    less dumb—  
    Till I come.

But he looked upon the city, every side,  
    Far and wide,  
All the mountains topped with temples, all the  
    glades'  
    Colonnades,  
All the causeys, bridges, aqueducts—and then,  
    All the men!  
When I do come, she will speak not, she will stand  
    Either hand  
On my shoulder, give her eyes the first embrace  
    Of my face,  
Ere we rush, ere we extinguish sight or speech  
    Each on each.

In one year they sent a million fighters forth  
    South and North,  
And they built their gods a brazen pillar high  
    As the sky,  
Yet reserved a thousand chariots in full force—  
    Gold, of course.  
Oh heart! Oh blood that freezes, blood that burns!  
    Earth's returns  
For whole centuries of folly, noise and sin!  
    Shut them in,  
With their triumphs and their glories and the rest!  
    Love is best.

*R. Browning.*

### Love Poems      ~      ~      ~

(From *M. Este's Book of Madrigals*)

**I**N the merry month of May,  
    In a morn by break of day,  
Forth I walk'd by the wood-side,  
When as May was in his pride:  
There I spied all alone,  
Phyllida and Corydon.  
Much ado there was, God wot!  
He would love and she would not.  
She said never man was true;  
He said, none was false to you.  
He said, he had loved her long;  
She said, Love should have no wrong.  
Corydon would kiss her then;  
She said, maids must kiss no men,

Till they did for good and all ;  
Then she made the shepherd call  
All the heavens to witness truth  
Never loved a truer youth.  
Thus with many a pretty oath,  
Yea and nay, and faith and troth,  
Such as silly shepherds use  
When they will not Love abuse,  
Love which had been long deluded,  
Was with kisses sweet concluded ;  
And Phyllida, with garlands gay,  
Was made the lady of the May.

*Nicholas Breton.*

Psyche      ~      ~      ~

(From *Primavera*)

SHE is not fair as some are fair,  
Cold as the snow, as sunshine gay :  
On her clear brow, come grief what may,  
She suffers not too stern an air ;  
But grave in silence, sweet in speech,  
Loves neither mockery nor disdain ;  
Gentle to all, to all doth teach  
The charm of deeming nothing vain.

She joined me : and we wandered on ;  
And I rejoiced. I cared not why,  
Deeming it immortality  
To walk with such a soul alone.



Primroses pale grew all around,  
Violets and moss and ivy wild ;  
Yet, drinking sweetness from the ground,  
I was but conscious that she smiled.

The wind blew all her shining hair  
From her sweet brows ; and she, the while,  
Put back her lovely head, to smile  
On my enchanted spirit there.  
Jonquils and pansies round her head  
Gleamed softly ; but a heavenliër hue  
Upon her perfect cheek was shed,  
And in her eye a purer blue.

There came an end to break the spell ;  
She murmured something in my ear ;  
The words fell vague, I did not hear,  
And ere I knew, I said farewell ;  
And homeward went, with happy heart  
And spirit dwelling in a gleam,  
Rapt to a Paradise apart,  
With all the world become a dream.

Yet now too soon, the world's strong strife  
Breaks on me pitiless again :  
The pride of passion, hopes made vain,  
The wounds, the weariness of life.  
And losing that forgetful sphere,  
For some less troubled world I sigh,  
If not divine, more free, more clear,  
Than this poor soiled humanity.

But when, in trances of the night,  
Wakeful, my lonely bed I keep,  
And linger at the gate of sleep,  
Fearing, lest dreams deny me light ;  
Her image comes into the gloom,  
With her pale features moulded fair,  
Her breathing beauty, morning bloom,  
My heart's delight, my tongue's despair.

With loving hand she touches mine.  
Showers her soft tresses on my brow,  
And heals my heart, I know not how,  
Bathing me with her looks divine.  
She beckons me ; and I arise :  
And, grief no more remembering,  
Wander again with rapturous eyes  
Through those enchanted lands of spr

Then, as I walk with her in peace,  
I leave this troubled air below,  
Where, hurrying sadly to and fro,  
Men toil, and strain, and cannot cease  
Then, freed from tyrannous Fate's control,  
Untouched by years or grief, I see  
Transfigured in that childlike soul  
The soil'd soul of humanity.

*Laurence Binyon.*

Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From the *Third Book of Airs*)

SHALL I come, sweet Love, to thee  
    When the evening beams are set?  
Shall I not excluded be,  
    Will you find no feigned let?  
Let me not for pity, more  
Tell the long hours at your door.

Who can tell what thief or foe,  
    In the covert of the night,  
For his prey will work my woe,  
    Or through wicked foul despite?  
So may I die unredrest  
Ere my long love be possest.

But to let such dangers pass,  
    Which a lover's thoughts disdain,  
'Tis enough in such a place  
    To attend love's joys in vain:  
Do not mock me in thy bed,  
While these cold nights freeze me dead.

*Thomas Campion.*

Sonnet      ~      ~      ~      ~

(Written in *Shakspeare's Poems*, facing  
"A Lover's Complaint")

BRIGHT star, would I were stedfast as thou art—  
Not in lone splendour hung aloft the night  
And watching with eternal lids apart,  
Like Nature's patient sleepless Eremite,  
The moving waters at their priest-like task  
Of pure ablution round earth's human shores,  
Or gazing on the new soft-fallen mask  
Of snow upon the mountains and the moors—  
No—yet still stedfast, still unchangeable,  
Pillowed upon my fair love's ripening breast,  
To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,  
Awake for ever in a sweet unrest,  
Still, still to hear her tender taken breath—  
And so live ever—or else swoon to death.

*John Keats.*

How Three Brothers, poor men,  
went out into the World and  
acquired great riches      ~      ~      ~

(From *Le Piacevoli Notti*—Night VII, Fable 5)

THERE once lived in this excellent city of ours  
a poor man to whom were born three sons,  
but by reason of his great poverty he could find  
no means of feeding and rearing them. On this  
account the three youths, pressed by need and

seeing clearly the cruel poverty of their father and his decaying strength, took counsel amongst themselves, and resolved to lighten the burden which lay upon their father's shoulders by going out into the world and wandering from place to place with a staff and a wallet, seeking in this wise to win certain trifles by the aid of which they might be able to keep themselves alive. Wherefore, having knelt humbly before their father, they begged him to give them leave to go forth into the world in search of their sustenance, promising at the same time that they would come back to the city when ten years should have gone by. The father gave them the desired licence, and with this purpose in their minds they set forth and travelled until they came to a certain place where it seemed to them all that they would do well to part one from another.

Now the eldest of the brothers by chance found his way into a camp of soldiers who were on the march to the wars, and straightway agreed to take service with the chief of a band. In a very short time he became highly expert in the art of war, and a powerful man-at-arms and a doughty fighter, so much so that he took a leading place amongst his fellows. So nimble and so dexterous was he, that, with a dagger in each hand he would scale the wall of every fortress they assaulted.

The second brother betook himself to a certain seaport where many ships were built, and having entered the service of one of the master ship-

wrights, a man greatly skilled in his handicraft, he worked so well and with such diligence that in a little time there was no other of the workmen equal to him in his calling, and the good report of him was spread through all the country.

The youngest brother, as it chanced, came one day to a certain wood where a nightingale was singing most sweetly, and so strongly was he charmed and fascinated thereby that he ever went on his way following the traces and the song of the bird through shadowy valleys and thick woods, through lakes, through solitary places, through echoing forests, and through regions desert and unpeopled. So powerfully did the sweetness of the bird's song take hold of him, that, forgetful of the way which led back to the world of men, he continued to dwell in these wild woods ; wherefore, having lived ten whole years in this solitary wise apart from dwelling of any kind, he became, as it were, a wild man of the woods. By the long lapse of time, and by the unvarying and constant use of the place in which he tarried, he grew skilled in the tongue of all the birds to which he listened with the keenest pleasure, understanding all they had to tell him, and being known by them as if he had been the god Pan amongst the fauns.

When the day appointed for the brethren to return to their home had come, the first and the second betook themselves to the place of meeting, and there awaited the third brother. When they saw him approaching, all covered with hair and

naked of raiment, they ran to meet him, and, out of the tender love they had for him, broke out into plentiful tears and embraced and kissed him, and set to work to clothe him. Next they betook themselves to an inn to get some food, and, while they sat there, behold ! a bird flew up on to a tree and spake thus as it sang : " Be it known to you, O men that sit and eat, that by the corner-stone of this inn is hidden a mighty treasure, which through many long years has been there reserved for you. Go and take it." And having thus spoken, the bird flew away.

Then the brother who had come last to the place of meeting expounded clearly to the other two what was the meaning of the words which the bird had uttered, and straightway they digged in the place which had been described, and took out the treasure which they found therein concealed. In this wise they all became men of great wealth, and went back to their father's home.

After they had tenderly greeted and embraced their father, and given rich and sumptuous feasting, it chanced that one day the youngest brother heard the song of another bird, which spake as follows : " In the *Ægean Sea*, within the range of about ten miles, is an island known as the isle of *Chios*, upon which the daughter of *Apollo* has built a massy castle of marble. At the entrance of this there lies a serpent, as the guardian thereof, spitting out fire and venom from its mouth, and upon the threshold is chained a basilisk. There *Aglea*, one

of the fairest ladies in the world, is kept a prisoner with all the treasure which she has heaped up and collected, together with a vast store of coin. Whoever shall go to this place and scale the tower, shall be the master of the treasure and of Aglea as well." And when the bird had thus spoken it flew away. As soon as the meaning of its words had been made known, the three brothers determined to go to the place it had described—the first brother having promised to scale the tower by the aid of two daggers, and the second to build a swift-sailing ship. This having been accomplished, in a brief time they set forth, and, after crossing the sea without mishap, being wafted along by a favourable breeze, they found themselves one morning just before daybreak close to the isle of Chios. Then the man-at-arms by the aid of two daggers climbed the tower, and, having seized Aglea and bound her with cords, handed her over to his brothers. Next, after he had laid hold on the secret hoard of rubies and precious stones and gold, he descended to the ground rejoicing greatly, and the three adventurers, leaving naked the land by their plundering, returned to their homes safe and sound. But with regard to the lady, seeing that it was not possible to divide her into three parts, there arose a sharp dispute between the three brothers as to which of them should retain her, and the wrangling over this point to decide which had the best claim upon her was very long. Indeed, up to this very day it is



still before the court ; wherefore we will each settle the cause as we think right, while the judge keeps us waiting for his decision.

*Giovanni Francesco Straparola.*

Ode      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Delia*)

NOW each creature joys the other, passing  
happy days and hours ;

One bird reports unto another, in the fall of silver  
showers ;

Whilst the Earth, our common mother, hath her  
bosom decked with flowers.

Whilst the greatest Torch of heaven, with bright  
rays, warms Flora's lap ;

Making nights and days both even, cheering plants  
with fresher sap :

My field of flowers quite bereaven, wants refresh  
of better hap.

Echo, daughter of the Air, babbling guest of rocks  
and hills,

Knows the name of my fierce Fair, and sounds  
the accents of my ills.

Each thing pities my despair ; whilst that she her  
lover kills.

Whilst that she, O cruel maid ! doth me and my  
love despise ;  
My life's flourish is decayed, that depended on her  
eyes :  
But her will must be obeyed ; and well he ends,  
for love, who dies.

*Samuel Daniel.*

Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

THE lark now leaves his wat'ry nest,  
And climbing, shakes his dewy wings ;  
He takes this window for the east,  
And to implore your light he sings :  
Awake, awake ! the morn will never rise  
Till she can dress her beauty at your eyes.

The merchant bows unto the seaman's star,  
The ploughman from the sun his season takes ;  
But still the lover wonders what they are  
Who look for day before his mistress wakes.  
Awake, awake ! break through your veils of lawn,  
Then draw your curtains and begin the dawn.

*Sir W. Davenant.*

## The Shepherd's Wife's Song      ∞      ∞

(From *The Mourning Garment*)

AH, what is love? It is a pretty thing,  
As sweet unto a shepherd as a king;  
And sweeter too,  
For kings have cares that wait upon a crown,  
And cares can make the sweetest love to frown:  
Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?

His flocks are folded, he comes home at night,  
As merry as a king in his delight;  
And merrier too,  
For kings bethink them what the state require,  
Where shepherds careless carol by the fire:  
Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?

He kisseth first, then sits as blithe to eat  
His cream and curds as doth the king his meat;  
And blither too,  
For kings have often fears when they do sup,  
Where shepherds dread no poison in their cup:  
Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?

To bed he goes, as wanton then, I ween,  
As is a king in dalliance with a queen ;  
    More wanton too,  
For kings have many griefs effects to move,  
Where shepherds have no greater grief than love :  
    Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain ?

Upon his couch of straw he sleeps as sound  
As doth the king upon his bed of down ;  
    More sounder too,  
For cares cause kings full oft their sleep to spill,  
Where weary shepherds lie and snort their fill :  
    Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain ?

Thus with his wife he spends the year as blithe  
As doth the king at every tide or sithe ;  
    And blither too,  
For kings have wars and broils to take in hand,  
Where shepherds laugh and love upon the land :  
    Ah then, ah then,  
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,  
What lady would not love a shepherd swain ?

*Robert Greene.*

Daybreak      ~      ~      ~

(From *Poems*)

TO find the western path,  
Right through the gates of wrath  
I urge my way ;  
Sweet morning leads one on ;  
With soft repentant moan  
I see the break of day.

The war of swords and spears,  
Melted by dewy tears,  
Exhales on high ;  
The sun is freed from fears,  
And with soft grateful tears  
Ascends the sky.

*William Blake.*

May and Death      ~      ~      ~

(From *Dramatic Lyrics*)

I WISH that when you died last May,  
Charles, there had died along with you  
Three parts of spring's delightful things ;  
Ay, and, for me, the fourth part too.

A foolish thought, and worse, perhaps !  
There must be many a pair of friends  
Who, arm in arm, deserve the warm  
Moon-births and the long evening ends.

So, for their sake, be May still May !  
Let their new time, as mine of old,  
Do all it did for me : I bid  
Sweet sights and sounds throng manifold.

Only one little sight, one plant,  
Woods have in May, that starts up green  
Save a sole streak which, so to speak,  
Is spring's blood, spilt its leaves between,—

That, they might spare ; a certain wood  
Might miss the plant : their loss were small :  
But I,—when'er the leaf grows there,  
Its drop comes from my heart, that's all.

*Robert Browning.*



SUMMER  
FOR MANHOOD



THEN came the jolly Sommer, being dight  
In a thin silken cassock coloured greene,  
That was unlyned all, to be more light ;  
And on his head a girlond well beseene  
He wore, from which, as he had chauffed been,  
The sweat did drop ; and in his hand he bore  
A boawe and shaftes, as he in forrest greene  
Had hunted late the Libbard or the Bore,  
And now would bathe his limbes with labor heated sore.

*Ed. Spenser.*

*Mutabilite, Canto vii.*

Elegy on a Lady whom grief for the  
death of her Betrothed killed



(From *Shorter Poems*)

ASSEMBLE, all ye maidens, at the door,  
And all ye loves, assemble : far and wide  
Proclaim the bridal, that proclaimed before  
Has been deferred to this late eventide :

For on this night the bride,  
The days of her betrothal over,  
Leaves the parental hearth for evermore ;  
To-night the bride goes forth to meet her lover.

Reach down the wedding vesture, that has lain  
Yet all unvisited, the silken gown :

Bring out the bracelets, and the golden chain  
Her dearer friends provided : sere and brown

Bring out the festal crown  
And set it on her forehead lightly :

Though it be withered, twine no wreath again :  
This only is the crown she can wear rightly.

Cloke her in ermine, for the night is cold,  
And wrap her warmly, for the night is long.

In pious hands the flaming torches hold,  
While her attendants, chosen from among

Her faithful virgin throng,  
May lay her in her cedar litter,  
Decking her coverlet with sprigs of gold,  
Roses and lilies white that best befit her.

Sound flute and tabor, that the bridal be  
Not without music, nor with these alone,  
But let the viol lead the melody  
With lesser intervals, and plaintive moan  
    Of sinking semitone ;  
    And all in choir, the virgin voices  
    Rest not from singing in skilled harmony  
The song that aye the bridegroom's ear rejoices.

Let the priests go before, arrayed in white,  
And let the dark-stoled minstrels follow slow,  
Next they that bear her, honoured on this night.  
And then the maidens in a double row,  
    Each singing soft and low,  
    And each on high a torch upstaying :  
    Unto her lover lead her forth with light,  
With music and with singing and with praying.

'Twas at this sheltering hour he nightly came,  
And found her trusty window open wide,  
And knew the signal of the timorous flame,  
That long the restless curtain would not hide  
    Her form that stood beside ;  
    As scarce she dared to be delighted,  
    Listening to that sweet tale, that is no shame  
To faithful lovers, that their hearts have plighted.

But now for many days the dewy grass  
Has shewn no markings of his feet at morn :  
And watching she has seen no shadow pass  
The moonlit walk, and heard no music borne  
    Upon her ear forlorn.

In vain has she looked out to greet him ;  
He has not come, he will not come, alas !  
So let us bear her out where she must meet him.

Now to the river bank the priests are come,  
The bark is ready to receive its freight ;  
Let some prepare her place therein, and some  
Embark the litter with its slender weight :

The rest stand by in state,  
And sing her a safe passage over ;  
While she is oared across to her new home,  
Into the arms of her expectant lover.

And thou, O lover, that art on the watch,  
Where on the banks of the forgetful streams  
The pale indifferent ghosts wander, and snatch  
The sweeter moments of their broken dreams,—

Thou, when the torch-light gleams,  
When thou shalt see the slow procession,  
And when thine ears the fitful music catch,  
Rejoice ! for thou art near to thy possession.

*R. Bridges.*

Envy      ~      ~      ~      ~

HE was first always. Fortune  
Shone bright in his face.

I fought for years : with no effort  
He conquered the place.

We ran : my feet were all bleeding,  
But he won the race.

My home lay deep in the shadow,  
His full in the sun.  
Whatever service he called for  
It straightway was done.  
Once I staked all my heart's treasure :  
We played—and he won.

Spite of his many successes  
Men loved him the same ;  
My one pale ray of good fortune  
Met scoffing and shame.  
We sinned : and men gave him pity  
And me only blame.

Yes ! and just now I have seen him,  
Cold, smiling, and blest,  
Laid in his coffin, God help me !  
While he is at rest  
I must toil wearily onward.  
Ev'n Death loved him best.

*Anon.*

The Scrutinie      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Lucasta*)

WHY should you swear I am forsworn,  
Since thine I vow'd to be ?  
Lady, it is already Morn,  
And 'twas last night I swore to thee  
That fond impossibility.

Have I not lov'd thee much and long,  
A tedious twelve hours space?  
I must all other beauties wrong,  
And rob thee of a new imbrace;  
Could I still dote upon thy face.

Not but all joy in thy browne haire  
By others may be found;  
But I must search the black and faire,  
Like skilfulle minerallists that sound  
For treasure in unplow'd up ground.

Then if when I have lov'd my round,  
Thou prov'st the pleasant she;  
With spoyles of meaner beauties crown'd,  
I laden will returne to thee,  
Ev'n sated with varietie.

*R. Lovelace.*

To Evening      ~      ~      ~

I F aught of oaten stop, or pastoral song,  
May hope, chaste Eve, to soothe thy modest ear,  
Like thy own solemn springs,  
Thy springs, and dying gales;

O nymph reserved, while now the bright-haired sun  
Sits in yon western tent, whose cloudy skirts,  
With brede ethereal wove,  
O'erhang his wavy bed;

Now air is hushed, save when the weak-eyed bat  
With short shrill shriek, flits by on leathern wing ;  
Or when the beetle winds  
His small but sullen horn,

As oft he rises midst the twilight path  
Against the pilgrim borne in heedless hum :  
Now teach me, maid composed,  
To breathe some softened strain,

Whose numbers, stealing through thy darkening  
vale  
May not unseemly with its stillness suit ;  
As musing slow I hail  
Thy genial loved return !

For when thy folding-star arising shows  
His paly circlet, at his warning lamp  
The fragrant Hours and Elves  
Who slept in flowers the day,

And many a nymph who wreathes her brows with  
sedge,  
And sheds the freshening dew, and, lovelier still,  
Then pensive Pleasures sweet,  
Prepare thy shadowy car ;

Then lead, calm votaress, where some sheety lake  
Cheers the lone heath, or some time-hallowed pile,  
Or upland fallows grey  
Reflect its last cool gleam.

But when chill blustering winds or driving rain  
Forbid my willing feet, be mine the hut  
That from the mountain's side  
Views wilds and swelling floods,

And hamlets brown, and dim-discovered spires  
And hears their simple bell, and marks o'er all  
Thy dewy fingers draw  
The gradual dusky veil.

While Spring shall pour his showers, as oft he wont,  
And bathe thy breathing tresses, meekest Eve ;  
While Summer loves to sport  
Beneath thy lingering light.

While fallow Autumn fills thy lap with leaves ;  
Or Winter, yelling through the troublous air,  
Affrights thy shrinking train,  
And rudely rends thy robes.

So long, sure-found beneath the sylvan shed  
Shall Fancy, Friendship, Science, rose-lipped  
Health,  
Thy gentlest influence own,  
And hymn thy favourite name !

*W. Collins.*



## May Evening      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Poems*, 1895)

**S**O late the rustling shower was heard ;  
Yet now the open West is still.  
The wet leaves flash, and lightly stirred  
Great drops out of the lilac spill.  
Peacefully blown the ashen clouds  
Uncurtain heights of colder sky.  
Here as I wander, beauty crowds  
With freshness keen upon my eye.

Now the shorn turf a lustrous green  
Takes in the massy cedar's shade ;  
And through the poplars showery screen  
Fires of the evening blush and fade.  
Each way my marvelling senses feel  
Swift odour, light and luminous hue  
Of leaf and flower upon them steal ;  
The songs of birds pierce my heart through.

The tulip clear, like yellow flame,  
Burns upright from the gloomy mould ;  
As though for passion forth they came,  
Red hearts of peonies unfold ;  
And perfumes, tender, sweet, intense,  
Enter me like a delicate blade ;  
The lilac odour wounds my sense ;  
Of the rich rose I am afraid.

*Laurence Binyon.*

## The Faerie Queen      ~      ~      ~

(Book II, chap. ix)

THE whiles some one did chaunt this lovely lay:  
Ah! see, whoso fayre thing doest faine to see,  
In springing flowre the image of thy day.  
Ah! see the Virgin Rose, how sweetly shee  
Doth just peepe foorth with bashfull modestie,  
That fairer seemes the lesse ye see her may.  
Lo! see soone after how more bold and free  
Her bared bosome she doth broad display;  
Lo! see soone after how she fades and falls away.

So passeth, in the passing of a day,  
Of mortall life the leafe, the bud, the flowre;  
Ne more doth florish after first decay,  
That earst was sought to deck both bed and bowre  
Of many a lady, and many a Paramowre.  
Gather therefore the Rose whilst yet is prime,  
For soone comes age that will her pride deflowre;  
Gather the Rose of love whilst yet is time,  
Whilst loving thou mayst loved be with equall  
crime.

*Ed. Spenser.*

## Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Shorter Poems*)

THE hill pines were sighing,  
O'ercast and chill was the day,  
A mist in the valley lying  
Blotted the pleasant May.

But deep in the glen's bosom  
Summer slept in the fire  
Of the odorous gorse-blossom  
And the hot scent of the briar.

A ribald cuckoo clamoured.  
And out of the copse the stroke  
Of the iron axe that hammered  
At the iron heart of the oak.

*R. Bridges.*

Essay X.      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *The Spectator*)

IT is with much satisfaction that I hear this great city enquiring day by day after these my papers, and receiving my morning lectures with a becoming seriousness and attention. My publisher tells me, that there are already three thousand of them distributed every day; so that if I allow twenty readers to every paper, which I look upon as a modest computation, I may reckon about threescore thousand disciples in London and Westminster, who I hope will take care to distinguish themselves from the thoughtless herd of their ignorant and unattentive brethren. Since I have raised myself to so great an audience, I shall spare no pains to make their instruction agreeable, and their diversion useful. For which reason I shall endeavour to enliven morality with wit, and to temper wit with morality, that my readers may,

if possible, both ways find their account in the speculation of the day. And to the end that their virtue and discretion may not be short, transient and intermitting starts of thought, I have resolved to refresh their memories from day to day, till I have recovered them out of that desperate state of vice and folly into which the age is fallen. The mind that lies fallow but a single day, sprouts up follies that are only to be killed by a constant and assiduous culture. It was said of Socrates that he brought philosophy down from Heaven, to inhabit among men : and I shall be ambitious to have it said of me that I have brought philosophy out of closets and libraries, schools and colleges, to dwell at clubs and assemblies, at tea tables and in coffee houses.

I would therefore in a very particular manner recommend these my speculations to all well-regulated families, that set apart one hour in every morning for tea and bread and butter : and would earnestly advise them for their good to order this paper to be punctually served up, and to be looked upon as part of the tea equipage.

Sir Francis Bacon observes that a well-written book, compared with its rivals and antagonists, is like Moses' serpent that immediately swallowed up and devoured those of the Ægyptians. I shall not be so vain as to think, that where *The Spectator* appears, the other public prints will vanish, but shall leave it to my reader's consideration, whether it is not much better to be let into the knowledge

of one's self, than to hear what passes in Muscovy or Poland, and to amuse ourselves with such writings as tend to the wearing out of ignorance, passion and prejudice, than such as naturally conduce to inflame hatreds and make enmities irreconcilable.

In the next place, I would recommend this paper to the daily perusal of those whom I cannot but consider as my good brothers and allies. I mean the fraternity of spectators, who live in the world without having anything to do in it; and either by the affluence of their fortunes, or the laziness of their dispositions, have no other business with the rest of mankind but to look upon them. Under this class of men are comprehended all contemplative tradesmen, titular physicans, Fellows of the Royal Society, Templars that are not given to be contentious, and Statesmen that are out of business; in short, every one that considers the world as a theatre, and desires to form a right judgment of those who are the actors on it.

There is another set of men that I must likewise lay a claim to, whom I have lately called the Blanks of society, as being altogether unfurnished with ideas, till the business and conversation of the day has supplied them. I have often considered these poor souls with an eye of great commiseration, when I have heard them asking the first man they meet with, whether there was any news stirring? and by that means gathering together materials for thinking. These needy

persons do not know what to talk of, till about twelve o'clock in the morning ; for by that time they are pretty good judges of the weather, know which way the wind sits, and whether the Dutch mail be come in. As they lie at the mercy of the first man they meet, and are grave or impertinent all the day long, according to the notions which they have imbibed in the morning, I would earnestly intreat them not to stir out of their chambers till they have read this paper, and do promise them that I will daily instil into them such sound and wholesome sentiments as shall have a good effect on their conversation for the ensuing twelve hours.

But there are none to whom this paper will be more useful than to the female world. I have often thought there has not been sufficient pains taken in finding out proper employments and diversions for the fair ones. Their amusements seem contrived for them, rather as they are women, than as they are reasonable creatures ; and are more adapted to the sex than to the species. The toilet is their great scene of business, and the right adjusting of their hair the principal employment of their lives. The sorting of a suit of ribbons is reckoned a very good morning's work ; and if they make an excursion to a mercer's, or a toy-shop, so great a fatigue makes them unfit for anything else all the day after. Their more serious occupations are sewing and embroidery, and their greatest drudgery the preparation of

jellies and sweetmeats. This, I say, is the state of ordinary women: though I know there are multitudes of those of a more elevated life and conversation, that move in an exalted sphere of knowledge and virtue, that join all the beauties of the mind to the ornaments of dress, and inspire a kind of awe and respect, as well as love, into their male beholders. I hope to increase the number of them by publishing this daily paper, which I shall always endeavour to make an innocent if not an improving entertainment, and by that means at least divert the minds of my female readers from greater trifles. At the same time, as I would fain give some finishing touches to those which are already the most beautiful pieces in human nature, I shall endeavour to point out all those imperfections that are blemishes, as well as those virtues which are the embellishments, of the sex. In the meanwhile I hope these, my gentle readers, who have so much time on their hands, will not grudge throwing away a quarter of an hour in a day on this paper, since they may do it without any hindrance to business.

I know several of my friends and well-wishers are in great pain for me, lest I should not be able to keep up the spirit of a paper which I oblige myself to furnish every day; but to make them easy in this particular, I will promise them faithfully to give it over as soon as I grow dull. This I know will be matter of great raillery to the small wits; who will frequently put me in mind of my

promise, desire me to keep my word, assure me that it is high time to give over, with many other little pleasantries of the like nature, which men of a little smart genius cannot forbear throwing out against their best friends, when they have such a handle given them of being witty. But let them remember that I do hereby enter my caveat against this piece of raillery.

*Joseph Addison.*

Sonnets cxxviii., cxxx.



HOW oft, when thou, my music, music play'st,  
Upon that blessed wood whose motion sounds  
With thy sweet fingers, when thou gently sway'st  
The wiry concord that mine ear confounds,  
Do I envy those jacks that nimble leap  
To kiss the tender inward of thy hand,  
Whilst my poor lips, which should that harvest reap,  
At the wood's boldness by thee blushing stand !  
To be so tickled, they would change their state  
And situation with those dancing chips,  
O'er whom thy fingers walk with gentle gait,  
Making dead wood more bless'd than living lips.  
Since saucy jacks so happy are in this,  
Give them thy fingers, me thy lips to kiss.

My mistress' eyes are nothing like the sun ;  
Coral is far more red than her lips' red :  
If snow be white, why then her breasts are dun ;  
If hairs be wires, black wires grow on her head.



I have seen roses damask'd, red and white,  
But no such roses see I in her cheeks ;  
And in some perfumes is there more delight  
Than in the breath that from my mistress reeks.  
I love to hear her speak,—yet well I know  
That music hath a far more pleasing sound :  
I grant I never saw a goddess go,—  
My mistress when she walks, treads on the ground ;  
And yet, by Heaven, I think my love as rare  
As any she belied with false compare.

*W. Shakspeare.*

Siren Chorus      ~      ~      ~

(From *The Sea Bride*)

**T**ROOP home to silent grots and caves,  
Troop home and mimic as you go  
The mournful winding of the waves,  
Which to their dark abysses flow.

At this sweet hour all things beside  
In amorous pairs to covert creep,  
The swans that brush the evening tide  
Homeward in snowy couples keep.

In his green den the murmuring seal  
Close by his sleek companion lies,  
While singly we to bedward steal,  
And close in fruitless sleep our eyes.

In bowers of love men take their rest,  
In loveless bowers we sigh alone,  
With bosom-friends are others blest,  
But we have none—but we have none.

*George Darley.*

Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From Orlando Gibbons' first set of *Madrigals*, 1612)

FAIR is the rose, yet fades with heat or cold ;  
Sweet are the violets, yet soon grown old :  
The lily's white, yet in one day 'tis done ;  
White is the snow, yet melts against the sun :  
So white, so sweet was my fair mistress' face,  
Yet altered quite in one short hour's space :  
So short-lived beauty a vain gloss doth borrow,  
Breathing delight to-day, but none to-morrow.

*Anon.*

(From *Comus*)

THE star that bids the shepherd fold  
Now the top of heaven doth hold ;  
And the gilded car of day  
His glowing axle doth allay  
In the steep Atlantic stream :  
And the slope sun his upward beam  
Shoots against the dusky pole,  
Pacing toward the other goal  
Of his chamber in the east.  
Meanwhile, welcome joy and feast,

Midnight shout and revelry,  
Tipsy dance and jollity.  
Braid your locks with rosy twine,  
Dropping odours, dropping wine.  
Rigour now has gone to bed ;  
And Advice with scrupulous head,  
Strict Age and sour Severity,  
With their grave saws in slumber lie.  
We, that are of purer fire,  
Imitate the starry quire,  
Who, in their knightly watchful spheres,  
Lead in swift round the months and years.  
The sounds and seas, with all their finny drove,  
Now to the moon in wavering morrice move ;  
And on the tawny sands and shelves  
Trip the pert fairies and the dapper elves.  
By dimpled brook and fountain brim,  
The wood-nymphs, decked with daisies trim,  
Their merry wakes and pastimes keep :  
What hath night to do with sleep ?  
Night hath better sweets to prove,  
Venus now wakes, and wakens Love.  
Come, let us our rites begin ;  
'Tis only daylight that makes sin,  
Which these dun shades will ne'er report.

Hail, goddess of nocturnal sport,  
Dark-veiled Cotytto, to whom the secret flame  
Of midnight torches burns ! mysterious dame,  
That ne'er art called but when the dragon-womb  
Of Stygian darkness spets her thickest gloom,  
And makes one blot of all the air !

Stay thy cloudy ebon chair,  
Wherein thou ridest with Hecat', and befriend  
Us thy vowed priests, till utmost end  
Of all thy dues be done, and none left out  
Ere the babbling eastern scout,  
The nice Morn on the Indian steep,  
From her cabined loophole peep,  
And to the tell-tale Sun descry  
Our concealed solemnity.  
Come, knit hands, and beat the ground  
In a light fantastic round.

\* \* \* \*

To the Ocean now I fly,  
And those happy climes that lie  
Where day never shuts his eye,  
Up in the broad fields of the sky.  
There I suck the liquid air,  
All amidst the gardens fair  
Of Hesperus, and his daughters three  
That sing about the golden tree.  
Along the crisped shades and bowers  
Revels the spruce and jocund Spring :  
The Graces and the rosy bosomed Hours  
Thither all their bounties bring.  
There eternal Summer dwells,  
And west-winds with musky wing  
About the cedarn alleys fling  
Nard and Cassia's balmy smells.  
Iris there with humid bow  
Waters the odorous banks, that blow  
Flowers of more mingled hue

Than her purpled scarf can shew,  
And drenches with Elysian dew  
—List, mortals, if your ears be true—  
Beds of hyacinth and roses,  
Where young Adonis oft reposes,  
Waxing well of his deep wound,  
In slumber soft ; and on the ground  
Sadly sits the Assyrian queen.  
But far above, in spangled sheen,  
Celestial Cupid, her famed son, advanced,  
Holds his dear Psyche, sweet entranced,  
After her wandering labours long,  
Till free consent the gods among  
Make her his eternal bride,  
And from her fair unspotted side  
Two blissful twins are to be born,  
Youth and Joy : so Jove hath sworn.

\*

But now my task is smoothly done :  
I can fly, or I can run  
Quickly to the earth's green end,  
Where the bow'd welkin slow doth bend :  
And from thence can soar as soon  
To the corners of the moon.

Mortals, that would follow me,  
Love Virtue ; she alone is free.  
She can teach ye how to climb  
Higher than the sphery chime :  
Or, if Virtue feeble were,  
Heaven itself would stoop to her.

*J. Milton.*

Letter      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Humphry Clinker*)

TO DR. LEWIS.

DEAR DOCTOR,—London is literally new to me : new in its streets, houses, and even in its situation ; as the Irishman said, “ London is now gone out of town.” What I left open fields, producing hay and corn, I now find covered with streets and squares, and palaces and churches. I am credibly informed, that, in the space of seven years, eleven thousand new houses have been built in one quarter of Westminster, exclusive of what is daily added to other parts of this unwieldy metropolis. Pimlico and Knightsbridge are now almost joined to Chelsea and Kensington ; and if this infatuation lasts for half a century, I suppose the whole county of Middlesex will be covered with brick.

It must be allowed, indeed, for the credit of the present age, that London and Westminster are much better paved and lighted than they were formerly. The new streets are spacious, regular, and airy : and the houses are generally convenient. The bridge at Blackfriars is a noble monument of taste and public spirit. I wonder how they stumbled upon a work of such magnificence and utility. But, notwithstanding these improvements, the capital is now become an overgrown monster, which, like a dropsical head, will in time leave the body and extremities without nourishment and support. The absurdity will appear in its full

force when we consider that one-sixth part of the natives of this whole extensive kingdom is crowded within the bills of mortality. What wonder that our villages are depopulated and our farms in want of day-labourers? The abolition of small farms is but one cause of the decrease of population. Indeed, the incredible increase of horses and black cattle, to answer the purposes of luxury, requires a prodigious quantity of hay and grass, which are raised and managed without much labour; but a number of hands will always be wanted for the different branches of agriculture, whether the farms be large or small. The tide of luxury has swept all the inhabitants from the open country. The poorest squire, as well as the richest peer, must have his house in town, and make a figure with an extraordinary number of domestics. The ploughboys, cowherds, and lower hinds are debauched and seduced by the appearance and discourse of those coxcombs in livery, when they make their summer excursions. They desert their dirt and drudgery, and swarm up to London, in hopes of getting into service, where they can live luxuriously, and wear fine clothes, without being obliged to work; for idleness is natural to man. Great numbers of these, being disappointed in their expectation, become thieves and sharpers; and London being an immense wilderness, in which there is neither watch nor ward of any signification, nor any order or police, affords them lurking-places as well as prey.

There are many causes which contribute to the daily increase of this enormous mass ; but they may be all resolved into the grand source of luxury and corruption. About five and twenty years ago, very few, even of the most opulent citizens in London, kept any equipage, or even any servants in livery. Their tables produced nothing but plain boiled and roasted, with a bottle of port and a tankard of beer. At present, every trader in any degree of credit, every broker and attorney, maintains a couple of footmen, a coachman and postilion. He has his town-house and his country-house, his coach, and his post-chaise. His wife and daughters appear in the richest stuffs, bespangled with diamonds. They frequent the court, the opera, the theatre and the masquerade. They hold assemblies at their own houses ; they make sumptuous entertainments, and treat with the richest wines of Bordeaux, Burgundy, and Champagne. The substantial tradesman, who was wont to pass his evenings at the ale-house for fourpence halfpenny, now spends three shillings at the tavern, while his wife keeps card-tables at home ; she must likewise have fine clothes, her chaise, or pad, with country lodgings, and go three times a week to public diversions. Every clerk, apprentice, and even waiter of tavern and coffee-house, maintains a gelding by himself, or in partnership, and assumes the air and apparel of a *petit maître*. The gayest places of public entertainment are filled with fashionable figures, which, upon enquiry, will be



found to be journey-men tailors, serving-men, and Abigails, disguised like their betters.

In short, there is no distinction or subordination left. The different departments of life are jumbled together. The hod-carrier, the low mechanic, the tapster, the publican, the shopkeeper, the pettifogger, the citizen, the courtier, all tread on the kibes of one another : actuated by the demons of profligacy and licentiousness, they are seen everywhere, rambling, riding, rolling, rushing, jostling, mixing, bouncing, cracking, and crashing, in one vile ferment of stupidity and corruption. All is tumult and hurry ; one would imagine they were impelled by some disorder of the brain that will not suffer them to be at rest. The foot-passengers run along as if they were pursued by bailiffs. The porters and chairmen trot with their burdens. People who keep their own equipages, drive through the streets at full speed. Even citizens, physicians, and apothecaries, glide in their chariots like lightning. The hackney coachmen make their horses smoke, and the pavement shakes under them ; and I have actually seen a waggon pass through Piccadilly at the hand-gallop. In a word, the whole nation seems to be running out of their wits.

The diversions of the times are not ill-suited to the genius of this incongruous monster called *the public*. Give it noise, confusion, glare, and glitter, it has no idea of elegance and propriety. What are the amusements of Ranelagh ? One half of

the company are following the other's tails in an eternal circle: like so many blind asses in an olive-mill, where they can neither discourse, distinguish, or be distinguished; while the other half are drinking hot water, under the denomination of tea, till nine or ten o'clock at night, to keep them awake for the rest of the evening. As for the orchestra, the vocal music especially, it is well for the performers that they cannot be heard distinctly. Vauxhall is a composition of baubles, overcharged with paltry ornaments, ill-conceived and poorly executed, without any unity of design, or propriety of disposition. It is an unnatural assemblage of objects, fantastically illuminated in broken masses, seemingly combined to dazzle the eyes and divert the imagination of the vulgar. Here is a wooden lion, there a stone statue; in one place a range of things like coffee-house boxes, covered at top; in another a parcel of ale-house benches; in a third, a puppet-show representation of a tin cascade; in a fourth, a gloomy cave of a circular form, like a sepulchral vault, half lighted; in a fifth, a scanty slip of grass plot, that would not afford pasture sufficient for an ass's colt. The walks which nature seems to have intended for solitude, shade, and silence, are filled with crowds of noisy people, sucking up the nocturnal rheums of an aguish climate: and through these gay scenes a few lamps glimmer, like so many farthing candles.

When I see a number of well-dressed people, of both sexes, sitting on the covered benches, exposed

to the eyes of the mob, and, which is worse, to the cold raw night air, devouring sliced beef, and swilling port, and punch, and cyder, I cannot help compassionating their temerity, while I despise their want of taste and decorum ; but when they course along their damp and gloomy walks, or crowd together upon the wet gravel, without any other cover than the cope of heaven, listening to a song which one half of them cannot possibly hear, how can I help supposing they are actually possessed by a spirit more absurd and pernicious than anything we meet with in the precincts of Bedlam? In all probability the proprietors of this, and other public gardens of inferior note, in the skirts of the metropolis, are, in some shape, connected with the faculty of physic, and the company of undertakers : for considering that eagerness in the pursuit of what is called pleasure which now predominates through every rank and denomination of life, I am persuaded that more gouts, rheumatisms, catarrhs and consumptions, are caught in these nocturnal pastimes *sub dio* than from all the risks and accidents to which a life of toil and danger is exposed.

These, and other observations which I have made in this excursion, will shorten my stay at London, and send me back with a double relish to my solitude and mountains ; but I shall return by a different route than that which brought me to town. I have seen some old friends who constantly resided in this virtuous metropolis ; but they are so changed in manners and disposition that

we hardly know or care for one another. In our journey from Bath my sister Tabby provoked me into a transport of passion ; during which, like a man who has drunk himself pot valiant, I talked to her in such a style of authority and resolution, as produced a most blessed effect. She and her dog have been remarkably quiet and orderly ever since this expostulation. How long this agreeable calm will last Heaven above knows. I flatter myself the exercise of travelling has been of service to my health : a circumstance which encourages me to proceed in my projected expedition to the North. But I must, in the meantime, for the benefit and amusement of my pupils, explore the depths of this chaos : this misshapen and monstrous capital, without head or tail, members or proportion.

Yours always,

MATT. BRAMBLE.

*Tobias Smollett.*

### A Musical Instrument      ~      ~

WHAT is he doing, the great god Pan,  
Down in the reeds by the river ?  
Spreading ruin and scattering ban,  
Splashing and paddling with hoofs of a goat,  
And breaking the golden lilies afloat  
With the dragon fly on the river ?

He tore out a reed, the great god Pan,  
From the deep cool bed of the river.  
The limpid water turbidly ran,

And the broken lilies a-dying lay,  
And the dragon fly had fled away,  
Ere he brought it out of the river.

High on the shore sate the great god Pan,  
While turbidly flowed the river,  
And hacked and hewed as a great god can,  
With his hard bleak steel at the patient reed,  
Till there was not a sign of a leaf indeed  
To prove it fresh from the river.

He cut it short, did the great god Pan  
(How tall it stood in the river !)  
Then drew the pith, like the heart of a man,  
Steadily from the outside ring,  
Then notched the poor dry empty thing  
In holes as he sate by the river.

"This is the way," laughed the great god Pan  
(Laughed while he sate by the river !)  
"The only way since gods began  
To make sweet music they could succeed."  
Then, dropping his mouth to a hole in the reed,  
He blew in power by the river.

Sweet, sweet, sweet, O Pan,  
Piercing sweet by the river !  
Blinding sweet, O great god Pan !  
The sun on the hill forgot to die,  
And the lilies revived, and the dragon fly  
Came back to dream on the river.

Yet half a beast is the great god Pan  
To laugh as he sits by the river,  
Making a poet out of a man.  
The true gods sigh for the cost and the pain,—  
For the reed that grows never more again  
As a reed with the reeds in the river.

*E. B. Browning.*

### The Poet's Song      ~      ~      ~

THE rain had fallen, the Poet arose,  
He pass'd by the town, and out of the street,  
A light wind blew from the gates of the sun,  
And waves of shadow went over the wheat,  
And he sat him down in a lonely place,  
And chanted a melody loud and sweet,  
That made the wild swan pause in her cl  
And the lark drop down at his feet.

The swallow stopt as he hunted the bee,  
The snake slipt under a spray,  
The wild hawk stood with the down on his beak,  
And stared, with his foot on the prey,  
And the nightingale thought, "I have sung many  
songs,  
But never a one so gay,  
For he sings of what the world will be  
When the years have died away."

*Lord Tennyson.*

## The Country Life



(From *Hesperides*)

SWEET country life, to such unknown  
Whose lives are others, not their own !  
But serving courts and cities, be  
Less happy, less enjoying thee.  
Thou never plough'st the ocean's foam  
To seek and bring rough pepper home ;  
Nor to the Eastern Ind dost rove  
To bring from thence the scorched clove ;  
Nor, with the loss of thy lov'd rest,  
Bringst home the ingot from the West.  
No, thy ambition's masterpiece  
Flies no thought higher than a fleece ;  
Or how to pay thy hinds, and clear  
All scores, and so to end the year :  
But walk'st about thine own dear bounds,  
Not envying others' larger grounds :  
For well thou know'st 'tis not th' extent  
Of land makes life, but sweet content.  
When now the cock (the ploughman's horn)  
Calls forth the lily-wristed morn,  
Then to thy cornfields thou dost go,  
Which though well soyl'd, yet thou dost know  
That the best compost for the lands  
Is the wise master's feet and hands.  
There at the plough thou find'st thy team  
With a hind whistling there to them ;  
And cheer'st them up by singing how  
The kingdom's portion is the plough.

This done, then to th' enamelled meads  
Thou go'st, and as thy foot there treads,  
Thou see'st a present God-like power  
Imprinted in each herb and flower ;  
And smell'st the breath of great-eyed kine  
Sweet as the blossoms of the vine.  
Here thou behold'st thy large sleek neat  
Unto the dewlaps up in meat ;  
And, as thou look'st, the wanton steer,  
The heifer, cow, and ox draw near  
To make a pleasing pastime there.  
These seen, thou go'st to view thy flocks  
Of sheep, safe from the wolf and fox,  
And find'st their bellies there as full  
Of short sweet grass as backs with wool,  
And leav'st them, as they feed and fill,  
A shepherd piping on a hill.  
For sports, for pageantry and plays  
Thou hast thy eves and holidays ;  
On which the young men and maids meet  
To exercise their dancing feet ;  
Tripping the comely country round,  
With daffodils and daisies crowned.  
Thy wakes, thy quintels here thou hast,  
Thy May-poles, too, with garlands grac'd ;  
Thy morris dance, thy Whitsun ale,  
Thy shearing feast which never fail ;  
Thy harvest home, thy wassail bowl,  
That's toss'd up after fox i' th' hole ;  
Thy mummeries, thy twelvth-tide Kings  
And Queens, thy Christmas revellings,



Thy nut-brown mirth, thy russet wit,  
And no man pays too dear for it.  
To these thou hast thy times to go  
And trace the hare i' the treacherous snow ;  
Thy witty wiles to draw, and get  
The lark into the trammel net ;  
Thou hast thy cock-rood and thy glade  
To take the precious pheasant made ;  
The lime-twigs, snares and pit-falls then  
To catch the pilfering birds, not men.  
O happy life ! if that their good  
The husbandmen but understood !  
Who all the day themselves do please,  
And younglings, with such sports as these,  
And lying down have nought t'affright  
Sweet sleep, that makes more short the night.

*R. Herrick.*

Love's Deity      ∞      ∞      ∞      ∞

(From *Songs and Sonnets*)

I LONG to talk with some old lover's ghost,  
Who died before the god of love was born.  
I cannot think that he, who then loved most,  
Sunk so low as to love one which did scorn.  
But since this god produced a destiny,  
And that vice-nature, custom, lets it be,  
I must love her that loves not me.

Sure, they which made him god, meant not so  
much,

Nor he in his young godhead practiced it.  
But when an even flame two hearts did touch,  
His office was indulgently to fit  
Actives to passives. Correspondencey  
Only his subject was : it cannot be  
Love, till I love her, who loves me.

But every modern god will now extend  
His vast prerogative as far as Jove.  
To rage, to lust, to write to, to commend,  
All is the purlieu of the god of love.  
O ! were we waken'd by this tyranny  
To ungod this child again, it could not be,  
I should love her who loves not me.

Rebel and atheist too, why murmur I,  
As though I felt the worst that love could do ?  
Love may make me leave loving, or might try  
A deeper plague, to make her love me too ;  
Which, since she loves before, I'm loth to see.  
Falsehood is worse than hate ; and that must be,  
If she whom I love, should love me.

*John Donne.*

Lyric      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Book of Airs*, 1601)

FOLLOW thy fair sun ! unhappy shadow !  
    Though thou be black as night,  
And she made all of light ;  
Yet follow thy fair sun ! unhappy shadow !

Follow her ! whose light thy light depriveth ;  
Though here thou liv'st disgraced,  
And she in heaven is placed :  
Yet follow her, whose light the world reviveth !

Follow these pure beams ! where beauty burneth,  
That so have scorched thee  
As thou still black must be,  
Till her kind beams, thy black to brightness turneth.

Follow her ! while yet her glory shineth :  
There comes a luckless night,  
That will dim all her light ;  
And this, the black unhappy shade divineth.

Follow still ! since to thy fates ordained,  
The sun must have his shade,  
Till both at once do fade ;  
The sun still proved, the shadow still disdained.

*T. Campion.*

Sonnet xlix.



(From *Delia*)

CARE-CHARMER Sleep! Son of the sable  
Night!

Brother to Death! In silent darkness born!

Relieve my anguish, and restore the light!

With dark forgetting of thy cares return!

And let the day be time enough to mourn

The shipwreck of my ill adventured youth!

Let waking eyes suffice to vail their scorn,

Without the torment of the night's untruth!

Cease Dreams! th' imagery of our day desires,

To model forth the passions of the morrow!


Never let rising sun approve you liars!

To add more grief to aggravate my sorrow.

Still let me sleep! embracing clouds in vain;

And never wake to feel the day's disdain.

*S. Daniel.*

The story of Federigo and the Falcon 

(From *The Decameron*, Day V. Novel 9)

THERE was once in Florence a young man called Federigo, son of Messer Filippo Alberighi, and renowned for deeds of arms and courtesy over every other bachelor in Tuscany, who, as most gentlemen know, fell in love with a gentlewoman named Madonna Giovanna, in her day held to be one of the most winsome ladies that

were in Florence: and to gain her love, he held jousts and tournaments and made presents and spent his substance without stint; but she, being no less virtuous than fair, cared naught for these things done for her, nor for him who did them. Federigo, spending thus far beyond his means and earning nothing, his goods came duly to an end, so that naught was left thereof but a little farm, on the rent of which he lived very poorly, and a falcon, one of the finest in the world. Wherefore, being more than ever enamoured, and finding that he could no longer live according to his taste in the city, he retired to Campi where his farm was, and patiently bore his poverty, hawking now and then and asking favours of no man.

After Federigo had thus been brought to want, it happened that Monna Giovanna's husband fell sick; and, seeing that he was near death, made his will, whereby he left his wealth, which was great, to his son, now grown up, and in case the youth should die without issue, to his well-loved wife. After his death Monna Giovanna, following the custom of our ladies, went in the summer time to a country estate of hers which lay near that of Ser Federigo. Now the youth soon became acquainted with Federigo and took keen delight in hawks and hounds. Having seen the falcon of his neighbour flown several times, he was amazingly delighted therewith and desired it for himself, but he had not the heart to ask for it, seeing what store the owner set upon it. The upshot was that the youth

fell sick, whereupon his mother, who loved him exceedingly well, as she could love naught else, was sorely grieved, tending him continually, asking him again and again if there was anything he fancied, and assuring him that if this thing were possible she would procure it for him. The boy having listened to her words, said at last, "Mother, if you could get for me Federigo's falcon, I believe I should quickly recover."

When the lady heard this she fell a-thinking, and began to lay her plans. She knew that Federigo had loved her long and had never won even a glance of her eye, wherefore she said to herself, "How can I go or send to him to ask this falcon, which by report is the best that ever flew, and furthermore is his only means of support; and knowing this, how can I be so graceless as to offer to rob this gentleman of his only remaining pleasure?" She was perplexed with this thought and uncertain what to say—albeit she was sure she might have the bird for the asking—and answered naught to her son. But being overcome at last by mother's love, she determined to satisfy him, come what might, and not to send but to go herself for the falcon and fetch it. Thus she addressed him: "My son, take courage, and have a care to get well again, for I promise you that I will go to-morrow and bring you the falcon." Whereupon the youth was pleased and straightway grew easier.

The next morning Madonna Giovanni, taking another lady as companion, strolled out to the

cottage of Federigo and enquired for him. He, because the weather was unfit for hawking, was at home doing some work in his garden, and hearing Monna Giovanni's voice at the door, hastened thither in great joy. When she saw him she went to meet him with womanly graciousness; and, having answered his respectful salutation with "Give you good-day, Federigo," went on to say, "I am come to make amends for the pain you have suffered through loving me more than you need. This I will do by asking you to let me and this lady, my friend, dine with you this day in friendly fashion?" "Madonna," said Federigo with much respect, "I cannot remember to have received any ill at your hands. I have rather fared well, seeing that any merit I may possess has come through your many excellencies and the love they have inspired in me. And indeed this welcome visit of yours—albeit made to a poverty-stricken house—gives me more pleasure than would the lavishing of all the money I have spent aforetime." With this speech he bashfully ushered her into the house, and thence into the garden, and said, "Madonna, as there is no one else here save this good woman, the wife of a labourer, I will leave you in her company while I go to set the table."

Poor as he was, Federigo had never yet felt so painfully the strait into which he had been brought from lack of the wealth he had squandered so foolishly. When he found he had nothing wherewith he might entertain the lady for whose sake

he had feasted people without limit in the past, his trouble came home to him ; he ran hither and thither like a man possessed, cursing his ill fortune, but found nothing he could either sell or pawn. It was now growing late, and Federigo, wishful as he was to give the fair lady some entertainment, was reluctant to borrow of his husbandman or of any other, and in this mood his eye fell upon the falcon perched inside the little room. Having naught else he took the bird, which seemed fat and meat fit for such a lady, and having wrung its neck he handed it over to his young servant and bade her pluck and truss it and roast it carefully on the spit. Then when the table was laid, and covered with fair white linen of which he kept some store, he returned gaily to the lady in the garden and told her that dinner, the best he could furnish, was ready. Whereupon the lady and her friend sat down in company with Federigo, who served them with the utmost care, and, without knowing what they did, ate the falcon.

After they had risen from table, and had talked pleasantly together for some time, the lady, deeming she might now lay bare the reason of her coming, addressed Federigo in friendly wise : " Federigo, when you call to mind your carriage towards me, and my rigid display of virtue thereanent—virtue which you doubtless rate as cruelty—I am assured that you will marvel at my presumption, after you have heard what object has brought me hither. . But if you had children of your own,



and knew how strong is the love of a parent, you might find some excuse for me. You are childless, but I have one, and must yield to the laws which bind all mothers ; and these laws, whose bidding I must needs obey, urge me against my will, against all fair usage and duty, to ask you to give me something which is, I know, very dear to you—and with good reason, seeing that your ill fortune has left you no other pleasure or recreation or solace. I mean that falcon of yours, for which my son **has** taken so strong a fancy that, if I carry it not back to him, I fear lest his sickness should grow heavier and farther ill ensue which may make an end of him. Wherefore I beg you—not by your love towards me, which lays no obligation on you—but by your own nobility, which in courteous deeds has shewn you superior to all others—to grant me this boon, so that I may be able to say that I have therewith kept my son alive and made him your lasting debtor.”

Federigo, hearing what the lady asked, and knowing that this boon was beyond his power because he had given her the bird to eat, wept openly before he could say a word in reply. The lady at first thought he wept through grief at having to give up his fair bird, and was on the point of saying that this was not her desire. But she kept silence and awaited the reply of Federigo, who, after weeping awhile, thus answered : “ Madonna, since God has willed that I should set my love on you, I have in many ways deemed Fortune

unkind to me and complained of her, but all her plagues have been as naught compared with her present malice, with regard to which I must ever hereafter be at odds with her. For she has so wrought that now you are come to my poor house—whereas you never came to me when I was rich—to ask of me a boon. I cannot grant you this, and why I cannot I will tell you briefly. When I heard that, of your kindness, you desired to dine with me, I deemed it right and becoming, considering your worth and noble station, to honour your visit by a repast rarer than usual, and taking thought of my falcon, which you now ask of me, and of his excellence, I deemed him a dish worthy of you. To-day I set him before you roasted on a trencher, and I reckoned he was being used most worthily ; but now that I learn you would have liked him alive, I am so heavily grieved I cannot oblige you herein, that I feel I shall never forgive myself for what I have done.” And to prove his words he shewed the lady the feathers and feet and beak of the falcon.

When the lady saw and heard what had been done, she first blamed him for having slain such a falcon to feast any woman, but in her heart she soon began to praise his nobility of soul, which poverty had in no way diminished. Then, being disappointed of getting the falcon, and doubting of her son’s recovery, she departed and returned disconsolate to the youth, who in the course of a few days, either from vexation that the falcon could

not be his or because his malady was mortal from the beginning, died, leaving his mother in the deepest grief. She, after spending some time in weeping and bitterness, was pressed by her brothers to marry again, seeing that she was very rich and still a young woman; and though she was not greatly inclined to this course, yet when she was besought by many, and when she remembered the virtue of Federigo and his last magnificent deed when he killed his beautiful falcon for her entertainment, she said to her brothers: "If you would permit me I would sooner be as I am, but if you will have me married, I tell you that I will take no other than Federigo degli Alberighi." Then her brothers, laughing at her, cried out, "Silly fool, what are you talking about? How can you choose a man without a coin in his purse?" "My brothers," she replied, "I know what you say is true, but let me tell you I would rather have a man without riches than riches without a man."

The brothers understood her resolution, and were at the same time satisfied that Federigo, though poor, was a man of great merit. So they let her take all her wealth to Federigo as his wife according to her desire: and Federigo, when he found himself the husband of such a charming lady—one he had loved so dearly—and a rich man as well, managed his goods in wise fashion, and lived long with his wife in joy and happiness.

*Giovanni Boccaccio.*

## The Windmill



(From *Shorter Poems*)

THE green corn waving in the dale,  
The ripe grass waving on the hill :  
I lean across the paddock pale  
And gaze upon the giddy mill.

Its hurtling sails a mighty sweep  
Cut thro' the air : with rushing sound  
Each strikes in fury down the steep,  
Rattles and whirls in chase around.

Beside his sacks the miller stands  
On high within the open door :  
A book and pencil in his hands,  
His grist and meal he reckoneth o'er.

His tireless merry slave the wind  
Is busy with his work to-day :  
From whence soe'er he comes to grind ;  
He hath a will and knows a way.

He gives the creaking sails a spin,  
The circling millstones faster flee,  
The shuddering timbers groan within,  
And down the shoots the meal runs free.

The miller giveth him no thanks,  
And doth not much his work o'erlook :  
He stands beside the sacks, and ranks  
The figures in his dusty book.

*R. Bridges.*

## The Ballad of the Dark Ladie

O LEAVE the lily on its stem ;  
O leave the rose upon the spray ;  
O leave the elder bloom, fair maids !  
And listen to my lay.

A cypress and a myrtle bough  
This morn around my harp you twined,  
Because it fashioned mournfully  
Its murmurs in the wind.

And now a tale of love and woe,  
A woeful tale of love I sing ;  
Hark, gentle maidens ! hark it sighs  
And trembles on the string.

But most, my own dear Genevieve,  
It sighs and trembles most for thee !  
O come and hear the cruel wrongs,  
Befel the Dark Ladie !

\* \* \* \*

All thoughts, all passions, all delights,  
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,  
All are but ministers of Love,  
And feed his sacred flame.

Oft in my waking dreams do I  
Live o'er again that happy hour,  
When midway on the mount I lay,  
Beside the ruined tower.

The moonshine, stealing o'er the scene,  
Had blended with the lights of eve ;  
And she was there, my hope, my joy,  
My own dear Genevieve.

She lean'd against the armed man,  
The statue of the armed knight ;  
She stood and listened to my lay,  
Amid the lingering light.

For sorrows hath she of her own,  
My hope, my joy, my Genevieve ;  
She loves me best, whene'er I sing  
The songs that make her grieve.

I played a soft and doleful air,  
I sang an old and moving story—  
An old rude song that suited well  
That ruin wild and hoary.

She listened with a flitting blush,  
With downcast eyes, and modest grace ;  
For well she knew I could not choose  
But gaze upon her face.

I told her of the knight that wore  
Upon his shield a burning brand ;  
And that for ten long years he wooed  
The Lady of the Land.

I told her how he pined ; and ah !  
The deep, the low, the pleading tone  
With which I sang another's love  
Interpreted my own.

She listened with a flitting blush,  
With downcast eyes, and modest grace ;  
And she forgave me, that I gazed  
Too fondly on her face.

But when I told the cruel scorn  
That crazed that bold and lonely knight,  
And that he crossed the mountain-woods,  
Nor rested day nor night ;

And sometimes from the savage den,  
And sometimes from the darksome shade,  
And sometimes starting up at once  
In green and sunny glade—

There came and looked him in the face  
An angel beautiful and bright ;  
And that he knew it was a Fiend,  
This miserable knight.

And that unknowing what he did,  
He leaped amid a murderous band,  
And saved from outrage worse than death  
The Lady of the Land ;—

And how she wept, and clasped his knees ;  
And how she tended him in vain—  
And ever strove to expiate  
The scorn that crazed his brain ;—

And that she nursed him in a cave ;  
And how his madness went away,  
When on the yellow forest leaves  
A dying man he lay ;—

His dying words—but when I reached  
That tenderest strain of all the ditty,  
My faltering voice and pausing harp  
Disturbed her soul with pity !

All impulses of soul and sense  
Had thrilled my guileless Genevieve ;  
The music and the doleful tale,  
The rich and balmy eve ;

And hopes, and fears that kindle hope,  
An undistinguishable throng,  
And gentle wishes long subdued,  
Subdued and cherished long !

She wept with pity and delight,  
She blushed with love and virgin shame ;  
And like the murmur of a dream,  
I heard her breathe my name.

Her bosom heaved—she stepped aside,  
As conscious of my look she stept—  
Then suddenly, with timorous eye  
She fled to me and wept.

She half inclosed me with her arms,  
She pressed me with a meek embrace ;  
And bending back her head, looked up,  
And gazed upon my face.

'Twas partly love, and partly fear,  
And partly 'twas a bashful art,  
That I might rather feel, than see  
The swelling of her heart.



I calmed her fears, and she was calm,  
And told her love with virgin pride ;  
And so I won my Genevieve,  
My bright and beauteous bride.

\* \* \* \*

But now, once more a tale of woe,  
A woeful tale of love I sing ;  
For thee, my Genevieve, it sighs,  
And trembles on the string.

When last I sang the cruel scorn  
That crazed this bold and lovely knight,  
And how he roamed the mountain woods,  
Nor rested day nor night ;

I promised thee a sister tale,  
Of man's perfidious cruelty :  
Come then and hear what cruel wrong  
Befell the Dark Ladie.

\* \* \* \*

Beneath yon birch with silver bark,  
And boughs so pendulous and fair,  
The brook falls scatter'd down the rock :  
And all is mossy there !

And there upon the moss she sits,  
The Dark Ladie in silent pain ;  
The heavy tear is in her eye,  
And drops and swells again.

Three times she sends her little page  
Up the castled mountain's breast,  
If he might find the knight that wears  
The Griffin for his crest.

The sun was sloping down the sky,  
And she had lingered there all day,  
Counting moments, dreaming fears—  
O wherefore can he stay?

She hears a rustling o'er the brook,  
She sees far off a swinging bough !  
" 'Tis he ! 'Tis my betrothed knight !  
Lord Falkland, it is thou."

She springs and clasps him round the neck,  
She sobs a thousand hopes and fears,  
Her kisses glowing on his cheeks  
She quenches with her tears.

" My friends with rude ungente words,  
They scoff and bid me fly to thee.  
O give me shelter in thy breast !  
O shield and shelter me !

" My Henry, I have given thee much.  
I gave what I can ne'er recall,  
I gave my heart, I gave my peace,  
O Heaven ! I gave thee all."

The Knight made answer to the Maid,  
While to his heart he held her hand :  
" Nine castles hath my noble sire,  
None statelier in the land.

"The fairest one shall be my love's,  
The fairest castle of the nine!  
Wait only till the stars peep out,  
The fairest shall be thine :

"Wait only till the hand of eve  
Hath wholly closed yon western bars,  
And through the dark we too will steal  
Beneath the twinkling stars !"

"The dark ? the dark ? No ! not the dark ?  
The twinkling stars ? How, Henry ? How ?  
O God ! 'twas in the eye of noon  
He pledged his sacred vow !

"And in the eye of noon, my love  
Shall lead me from my mother's door,  
Sweet boys and girls all clothed in white  
Strewing flowers before :

"But first the nodding minstrels go  
With music meet for lordly bow'rs,  
The children next in snow-white vests,  
Strewing buds and flow'rs !

"And then my love and I shall pace,  
My jet black hair in pearly braids,  
Between our comely bachelors  
And blushing bridal maids."

*S. T. Coleridge.*

## The Poet      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Early Poems*)

THE poet in a golden clime was born,  
    With golden stars above ;  
Dower'd with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,  
    The love of love.

He saw thro' life and death, thro' good and ill  
    He saw thro' his own soul.  
The marvel of the everlasting will,  
    An open scroll,

Before him lay : with echoing feet he threaded  
    The secretest walks of fame :  
The viewless arrows of his thoughts were headed  
    And wing'd with flame,

Like Indian reeds blown from his silver tongue,  
    And of so fierce a flight,  
From Calpe unto Caucasus they sung,  
    Filling with light

And vagrant melodies the winds which bore  
    Them earthward till they lit ;  
Then, like the arrow-seeds of the field flowers,  
    The fruitful wit

Cleaving, took root, and springing forth anew  
    Where'er they fell, behold,  
Like to the mother plant in semblance, grew  
    A flower all gold,

And bravely furnished all abroad to fling  
The winged shafts of truth,  
To throng with stately blooms the breathing spring  
Of Hope and Youth.

So many minds did gird their orbs with beams,  
Tho' one did fling the fire.  
Heaven flow'd upon the soul in many dreams  
Of high desire.

Thus truth was multiplied on truth, the world  
Like one great garden show'd,  
And thro' the wreaths of floating dark upcurl'd,  
Rare sunrise glow'd.

And Freedom rear'd in that august sunrise  
Her beautiful bold brow,  
When rites and forms before his burning eyes  
Melted like snow.

There was no blood upon her maiden robes,  
Sunn'd by those orient skies ;  
But round about the circles of the globes  
Of her keen eyes

And in her raiment's hem was traced in flame  
*Wisdom*, a name to shake  
All evil dreams of power—a sacred name.  
And when she spake,

Her words did gather thunder as they ran,  
And as the lightning to the thunder  
Which follows it, riving the spirit of man,  
Making earth wonder,

So was their meaning to her words. No sword  
Of wrath her right arm whirl'd,  
But one poor poet's scroll, and with his word  
She shook the world.

*Lord Tennyson.*

Isaac Walton      ~      ~      ~

(*The Complete Angler*, Chap. II)

BUT turn out of the way a little, good Scholer,  
towards yonder high hedg : We'll sit whilst  
this showr falls so gently upon the teeming earth,  
and gives a sweeter smel to the lovley flowers that  
adorn the verdant Meadows.

Look, under that broad *Beech tree* I sate down  
when I was last this way a fishing, and the birds  
in the adjoining grove seemed to have a friendly  
contention with an Echo, whose dead voice  
seemed to live in a hollow cave, near to the brow  
of that Primrose hil ; there I sate viewing the  
Silver streams glide silently towards their center,  
the tempestuous Sea, yet sometimes opposed by  
rugged roots and pibble stones, which broke their  
waves, and turned them into some : and sometimes  
viewing the harmless Lambs, some leaping securely  
in the cool shade, whilst others sported themselves  
in the cheerful Sun ; and others were craving  
comfort from the swolne udders of their bleating  
Dams. As I thus sate, these and other sighs had

so fully possess my soul that I thought as the Poet has happily express it :

*I was for that time lifted above earth;  
And possess joys not promis'd in my birth.*

As I left this place, and entered into the next field, a second pleasure entertained me, 'twas a handsome Milk-maid, that had cast away all care, and sang like a *Nightingale*; her voice was good, and the Ditty fitted for it; 'twas that smooth Song which was made by *Kit Marlow*, now at least fifty years ago; and the Milk-maid's mother sang an answer to it, which was made by Sir *Walter Raleigh* in his younger dayes.

They were old fashioned poetry but choicely good, I think much better then that now in fashion in this Critical age. Look yonder, on my word, yonder they be both a milking again: I wil give her the *Chub* and perswade them to sing those two songs to us.

*Pisc.* God speed, good woman, I have been a fishing, and am going to *Bleak Hall* to my bed, and having caught more fish than wil sup myself and friend, wil bestow this upon you and your daughter, for I use to sel none.

*Milkw.* Marry, God requite you, Sir, and we'll eat it cheerfully: wil you drink a draught of red Cow's milk?

*Pisc.* No, I thank you: but I pray do us a courtesie that shal stand you and your daughter in nothing, and we wil think ourselves stil something

In your debt ; it is but to sing us a song, that was sung by you and your daughter, when I last past over this Meadow, about eight or nine dayes since.

*Milk.* What song was it, I pray? was it *Come Shepherds deck your heads:* or *As at noon Dulcina rested:* or *Phillida flouts me?*

*Pisc.* No it is none of those : it is a Song that your daughter sung the first part, and you sung the answer to it.

*Milk.* O I know it now, I learn'd the first part in my golden age, when I was about the age of my daughter ; and the later part, which indeed fits me best, but two or three years ago : you shal, God willing, hear them both. Come Maudlin, sing the first part to the Gentlemen with a merrie heart, and Ile sing the second.

### *The Milkmaid's Song.*

Come live with me, and be my Love,  
And we will all the pleasures prove  
That vallies, groves, or hils, or fields,  
Or woods and steepie mountains yields.

\*

Where we will sit upon the Rocks,  
And see the Shepherds feed our flocks,  
By Shallow Rivers, to whose falls  
Mellodious birds sing madrigals.

And I wil make thee beds of **Roses**,  
And then a thousand fragrant posies,  
A Cap of flowers and a Kirtle,  
Imbroidered all with leaves of Mirtle.



A Gown made of the finest wool  
Which from our pretty Lambs we pull,  
Slippers lin'd choicely for the cold,  
With buckles of the purest gold.

A belt of straw and ivie buds,  
With Coral clasps, and Amber studs :  
And if these pleasures may thee move,  
Come live with me and be my Love.

The Shepherds Swains shal dance and sing  
For thy delight each May morning :  
If these delights thy mind may move,  
Then live with me, and be my Love.

*Via.* Trust me Master, it is a choice Song, and  
sweetly sung by honest *Maudlin*: I'll bestow Sir  
*Thomas Overbury's* milkmaid's wish upon her.  
*That she may die in the Spring, and have good  
store of flowers stuck round about her winding  
sheet.*

*The Milkmaid's mother's answer.*

If all the world and love were young,  
And truth in every shepherds tongue?  
These pretty pleasures might me move,  
To live with thee, and be thy love.

But time drives flocks from field to fold :  
When rivers rage and rocks grow cold.  
And Philomel becometh dumb,  
And Rest complains of cares to come.

The flowers do fade, and wanton fields  
To wayward Winter reckoning yeilds.  
A honey tongue, a heart of gall,  
Is fancies spring, but sorrows fall.

Thy gowns, thy shooes, thy beds of Roses,  
Thy Cap, thy Kirtle, and thy Posies,  
Soon break, soon wither, soon forgotten,  
In folly ripe, in reason rotten.

Thy belt of straw and Ivie buds,  
Thy Coral clasps and Amber studs,  
All these in me no means can move  
To come to thee, and be thy Love.

But could youth last, and love still breed,  
Had joyes no date, nor age no need :  
Then these delights my mind might move  
To live with thee, and be thy love.

*Pisc.* Wel sung, good woman, I thank you,  
give you another dish of fish one of these days  
and then beg another Song of you. Come, Scholer  
let *Maudlin* alone, do not you offer to spoil h  
voice. Look yonder comes my Hostis to cal us  
supper. How now? is my brother Peter come?

*Host.* Yes, and a friend with him, they are bo  
glad to hear you are in these parts, and long  
see you, and are hungry, and long to be at Supp

*Isaac Walton.*

## Summer Tempest      ~      ~      ~

(From *Shorter Poems*)

THE summer trees are tempest torn,  
The hills are wrapped in a mantle wide  
Of folding rain by the mad wind borne  
Across the country side.

His scourge of fury is lashing down  
The delicate-ranked golden corn,  
That never more shall rear its crown  
And curtsey to the morn.

There shews no care in heaven to save  
Man's pitiful patience, or provide  
A season for the season's slave,  
Whose trust hath toiled and died.

So my proud spirit is in me sad,  
A wreck of fairer fields to mourn,  
The ruin of golden hopes she had,  
My delicate-ranked corn.

*R. Bridges.*

## A Dedication      ~      ~      ~

(From *Ailes d'Alouette*)

NOT of his treasures gives the sea,  
Not gold or jewels to the land,  
Nor of all precious things that he  
Has ravished with his robber hand.  
With worthless weeds he wreathes her o'er,  
With shells unvalued lines the shore.

Ev'n so his reverent love he shews  
By giving not his costless pelf,  
But that which of his being grows,  
True gift it is to give of self.  
For my poor gift let this atone :  
I give thee what is most my own.

*F. W. Bourdillon.*

Sonnets      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Delia*)

LOOK, Delia! how we 'steem the half-blown rose,  
(The image of thy blush and summer's honour)  
Whilst, in her tender green, she doth inclose  
The pure sweet beauty Time bestows upon her!  
No sooner spreads her glory in the air,  
But straight her full-blown pride is in declining;  
She then is scorned, that late adorned the fair,  
So clouds thy beauty, after fairest shining!  
No April can revive thy withered flowers,  
Whose blooming grace adorns thy glory now!  
Swift speedy Time, feathered with flying hours,  
Dissolves the beauty of the fairest brow.  
O let not then such riches waste in vain!  
But love! whilst that thou may'st be loved again!  
But love! whilst that thou may'st be loved again!  
Now, whilst thy May hath filled thy lap with  
flowers!  
Now, whilst thy beauty bears without a stain!  
Now use thy summer smiles, ere Winter lowers!

And whilst thou spread'st unto the rising sun,  
The fairest flower that ever saw the light ;  
Now joy thy time, before thy sweet be done !  
And, DELIA ! think thy morning must have night !  
And that thy brightness sets at length to West ;  
When thou will close up that which now thou  
showest !  
And think the same becomes thy fading best,  
Which, then, shall hide it most, and cover lowest.  
Men do not weigh the stalk, for that it was ;  
When once they find her flower, her glory pass.

When men shall find thy flower, thy glory pass :  
And thou, with careful brow, sitting alone,  
Received hast this message, from thy glass :  
That tells the truth and says that " All is gone ! "  
Fresh shalt thou see in me, the wounds thou madest ;  
Though spent thy flame, in me the heat remaining.  
I that have loved thee thus before thou fadest,  
My faith shall wax, when thou art in thy waning !  
The world shall find this miracle in me,  
That fire can burn, when all the matter's spent.  
Then what my faith hath been, thyself shall see !  
And that thou wast unkind, thou may'st repent !  
Thou may'st repent, when thou hast scorned my tears,  
When Winter snows upon thy golden hairs.

When Winter snows upon thy golden hairs,  
And frost of Age hath nipped thy flowers near ;  
When dark shall seem thy day, that never clears,  
And all lies withered that was held so dear :

Then take this picture, which I here present thee !  
Limned with a pencil, not all unworthy,  
Here, see the gifts that God and Nature lent thee !  
Here, read thyself and what I suffered for thee !  
This may remain thy lasting monument,  
Which, happily, posterity may cherish :  
These colours, with thy fading are not spent ;  
These may remain, when thou and I shall perish.  
If they remain, then thou shalt live thereby !  
They will remain, and so thou canst not die.

*S. Daniel.*

## Reflections on Death      ~      ~      ~

(From *Confessions of an English Opium Eater*)

I HAVE had occasion to remark, at various periods of my life, that the deaths of those whom we love, and indeed the contemplation of death generally, is (*cæteris paribus*) more affecting in summer than in any other season of the year. And the reasons are these three, I think : first, that the visible heavens in summer appear far higher, more distant, and (if such a solecism may be excused) more infinite ; the clouds, by which chiefly the eye expounds the distance of the blue pavilion stretched over our heads, are in summer more voluminous, massed, and accumulated in far grander and more towering piles ; secondly, the light and the appearances of the declining and the setting sun are much more fitted to be types and

characters of the Infinite ; and, thirdly, which is the main reason, the exuberant and riotous prodigality of life naturally forces the mind more powerfully upon the antagonist thought of death, and the wintry sterility of the grave. For it may be observed generally, that wherever two thoughts stand related to each other by a law of antagonism, and exist, as it were, by mutual repulsion, they are apt to suggest each other. On these accounts it is that I find it impossible to banish the thought of death when I am walking alone in the endless days of summer : and any particular death, if not more affecting, at least haunts my mind more obstinately and besiegingly in that season. Perhaps this cause, and a slight incident which I omit might have been the immediate occasions of the following dream ; to which, however, a predisposition must always have existed in my mind ; but having been once roused, it never left me, and split into a thousand fantastic varieties, which often suddenly reunited and composed again the original dream.

I thought that it was a Sunday morning in May, that it was Easter Sunday, and as yet very early in the morning. I was standing, as it seemed to me, at the door of my own cottage. Right before me lay the very scene which could really be commanded from that situation, but exalted, as was usual, and solemnized by the power of dreams. There were the same mountains, and the same lovely valley at their feet ; but the mountains were raised to more than Alpine height, and there was

Interspace far larger between them of meadows and forest lawns ; the hedges were rich with white roses ; and no living creature was to be seen, excepting that in the green churchyard there were cattle tranquilly reposing upon the verdant graves, and particularly round about the grave of a child whom I had tenderly loved, just as I had really beheld them, a little before sunrise in the same summer, when that child died. I gazed upon the well-known scene, and I said aloud (as I thought) to myself : " It yet wants much of sun-rise ; and it is Easter Sunday ; and that is the day on which they celebrate the first-fruits of resurrection. I will walk abroad : old griefs shall be forgotten to-day ; for the air is cool and still, and the hills are high, and stretch away to heaven ; and the forest glades are as quiet as the churchyard ; and with the dew I can wash the fever from my forehead, and then I shall be unhappy no longer." I turned as if to open my garden gate : and immediately I saw upon the left a scene far different ; but which yet the power of dreams had reconciled into harmony with the other. The scene was an Oriental one ; and there also it was Easter Sunday, and very early in the morning. And at a vast distance were visible, as a stain upon the horizon, the domes and cupolas of a great city—an image or faint abstraction, caught perhaps in childhood from some picture of Jerusalem. And not a bow-shot from me, upon a stone, and shaded by Judean palms, there sat a



woman ; and I looked ; and it was—Ann ! She fixed her eyes upon me earnestly : and I said to her at length : “ So then I have found you at last.” I waited : but she answered me not a word. Her face was the same as when I saw it last, and yet again how different ! Seventeen years ago, when the lamplight fell upon her face, as for the last time I kissed her lips (lips, Ann, that to me were not polluted), her eyes were streaming with tears : the tears were now wiped away ; she seemed more beautiful than she was at that time, but in all other points the same, and not older. Her looks were tranquil, but with unusual solemnity of expression : and I now gazed upon her with some awe ; but suddenly her countenance grew dim, and, turning to the mountains, I perceived vapours rolling between us : in a moment, all had vanished ; thick darkness came on, and in the twinkling of an eye, I was far away from mountains, and by lamplight in Oxford Street, walking again with Ann—just as we had walked seventeen years before, when we were both children.

*Thomas de Quincey.*

Jack and Joan      ∞      ∞      ∞

(From *Two Books of Airs*, 1613)

JACK and Joan, they think no ill,  
But loving live, and merry still :  
Do their week-day's work, and pray  
Devoutly on the holy day :

Skip and trip it on the green,  
And help to choose the summer Queen :  
Lash out at a country feast  
Their silver penny with the best

Well can they judge of nappy ale,  
And tell at large a winter's tale ;  
Climb up to the apple loft,  
And turn the crabs till they be soft.  
Tib is all the father's joy,  
And little Tom the mother's boy.  
All their pleasure is Content :  
And care to pay their yearly rent.

Joan can call by name her cows,  
And deck her windows with green boughs ;  
She can wreaths and tutties make,  
And trim with plums a bridal cake.  
Jack knows what brings gain or loss,  
And his long flail can stoutly toss :  
Makes the hedge which others break,  
And ever thinks what he doth speak.

Now you courtly dames and knights,  
That study only strange delights ;  
Though you scorn the homespun gray  
And revel in your rich array ;  
Though your tongues dissemble deep,  
And can your heads from danger keep ;  
Yet, for all your pomp and train,  
Securer lives the silly swain.

*Thomas Campion.*

## Song of a Maid whose love is dead



(From *Poems of 1851*)

**M**ERRY, merry little stream,  
Tell me, hast thou seen my dear?  
**I** left him with an azure dream,  
Calmly sleeping on his bier—  
But he has fled!

“I passed him in his churchyard bed—  
**A** yew is sighing o’er his head,  
And grass-roots mingle with his hair.”  
What doth he there?  
**O** cruel! can he lie alone?  
Or in the arms of one more dear?  
**O**r hides he in that bower of stone,  
To cause and kiss away my fear?

“He doth not speak, he doth not moan—  
Blind, motionless he lies alone;  
But, ere the grave snake fleshed his sting,  
**T**his one warm tear he bade me bring  
And lay it at thy feet  
Among the daisies sweet.”

**M**oonlight whisperer, summer air,  
Songster of the groves above,  
**T**ell the maiden rose I wear,  
Whether thou hast seen my love.  
“This night in heaven I saw him lie,  
Discontented with his bliss;  
And on my lips he left this kiss,  
For thee to taste and then to die.”

*Thomas Lovell Beddoes*

## Great God Pan    ~    ~    ~

(From *The Faithful Shepherdess*)

SING his praises that doth keep  
Our flocks from harm,  
Pan, the father of our sheep ;  
And arm in arm  
Tread we softly in a round,  
Whilst the hollow neighbouring ground  
Fills the music with her sound.

Pan, oh great god Pan, to thee  
Thus do we sing !  
Thou that keep'st us chaste and free  
As the young spring ;  
Ever be thy honour spoke,  
From the place the morn is broke,  
To that place day doth unyoke.

*J. Fletcher.*

## Last Night    ~    ~    ~    ~

I SAT with one I love last night,  
She sang to me an olden strain ;  
In former times it woke delight,  
Last night—but pain.

Last night we saw the stars arise,  
But clouds soon dimm'd the ether blue :  
And when we sought each other's eyes  
Tears dimm'd them too !

We paced alone our fav'rite walk,  
But paced in silence broken-hearted ;  
Of old we used to smile and talk,  
Last night—we parted.

*George Darley.*

To Chloris      ~      ~      ~      ~

FAREWELL, my sweet, until I come,  
Improved in merit, for thy sake,  
With characters of honour, home,  
Such as thou canst not then but take.

To loyalty my love must bow,  
My honour too calls to the field,  
When, for a lady's busk, I now  
Must keen and sturdy iron wield.

Yet when I rush into those arms,  
Where death and danger do combine,  
I shall less subject be to harms,  
Than to these killing eyes of thine.

Since I could live in thy disdain,  
Thou art so far become my fate,  
That I by nothing can be slain,  
Until thy sentence speaks my date.

But if I seem to fall in war,  
T' excuse the murder you commit,  
Be to my memory just, so far  
As in thy heart t' acknowledge it.

That's all I ask, which thou must give  
To him that, dying, takes a pride  
It is for thee ; that would not live  
Sole prince of all the world beside.

*C. Cotton.*

Princess Cinderella      ~      ~      ~

(From *Prince Otto*)

**T**HE Princess scaled the long garden, skimming like a bird the starlit stairways : crossed the Park, which was in that place narrow ; and plunged upon the farther side into the rude shelter of the forest. So, at a bound, she left the discretion and the cheerful lamps of Palace evenings ; ceased utterly to be a sovereign lady ; and, falling from the whole height of civilization, ran forth into the woods, a ragged Cinderella.

She went direct before her through an open tract of the forest, full of brush and birches, and where the starlight guided her ; and beyond that again, must thread the columned blackness of a pine grove joining overhead the thatch of its long branches. At that hour the place was breathless : a horror of night like a presence occupied that dungeon of the wood ; and she went groping, knocking against the boles—her ear, between whiles, strained to aching and yet unrewarded.

But the slope of the ground was upward, and encouraged her ; and presently she issued on a rocky hill that stood forth above the sea of forest. All around were other hill tops, big and little :

sable vales of forest between ; overhead the open heaven and the brilliancy of countless stars ; and along the western sky the dim forms of mountains. The glory of the great night laid hold upon her : her eyes shone with stars ; she dipped her sight into the coolness and brightness of the sky, as she might have dipped her wrist into a spring : and her heart, at that ethereal shock, began to move more soberly. The sun that sails overhead, ploughing into gold the fields of daylight azure and uttering the signal to man's myriads, has no word apart for man the individual ; and the moon, like a violin, only praises and laments our private destiny. The stars above, cheerful whisperers, confer quietly with each of us like friends ; they give ear to our sorrows smilingly, like wise old men, rich in tolerance ; and by their double scale, so small to the eye, so vast to the imagination, they keep before the mind the double character of man's nature and fate.

There sate the Princess, beautifully looking upon beauty, in council with these glad advisers. Brightlike pictures, clear like a voice in the porches of her ear, memory re-enacted the tumult of the evening. She looked towards Mittwalden ; and above the hill-top, which already hid it from her view, a throbbing redness hinted of fire. Better so : better so, that she should fall with tragic greatness, lit by a burning palace ! She felt not a trace of pity for Gondremark or of concern for Grünewald : that period of her life was

closed for ever, a wrench of wounded vanity alone surviving. She had but one clear idea : to flee—and another, obscure and half-rejected, although still obeyed : to flee in the direction of the Felsenburg. She had a duty to perform, she must free Otto—so her mind said, very coldly ; but her heart embraced the notion of that duty even with ardour, and her hands began to yearn for the grasp of kindness.

She rose with a start of recollection, and plunged down the slope into the covert. The woods received and closed upon her. Once more she wandered and hasted in a blot, uncheered, unpiloted. Here and there, indeed, through rents in the wood roof, a glimmer attracted her ; here and there, a tree stood out among its neighbours by some force of outline ; here and there, a brushing among the leaves, a notable blackness, a dim shine, relieved, only to exaggerate, the solemn oppression of the night and silence. And between whiles, the unfeatured darkness would redouble and the whole ear of night appear to be gloating on her steps. Now she would stand still, and the silence would grow and grow, till it weighed upon her breathing ; and then she would address herself again to run, stumbling, falling, and still hurrying the more. And presently the whole wood rocked and began to run along with her. The voice of her own mad passage through the silence spread and echoed, and filled the night with terror. Panic hunted her : Panic from the trees reached



forth with clutching branches ; the darkness was lit up and peopled with strange forms and faces. She strangled and fled before her fears. And yet in the last fortress, reason, blown upon by these gusts of terror, still shone with a troubled light. She knew, yet could not act upon her knowledge ; she knew that she must stop, and yet she still ran.

She was already near madness, when she broke suddenly into a narrow clearing. At the same time the din grew louder, and she became conscious of vague forms and fields of whiteness. And with that the earth gave way ; she fell and found her feet again with an incredible shock to her senses, and her mind was swallowed up.

When she came again to herself, she was standing to the mid-leg in an icy eddy of a brook, and leaning with one hand on the rock from which it poured. The spray had wet her hair. She saw the white cascade, the stars wavering in the shaken pool, foam flitting, and high overhead the tall pines on either side serenely drinking starshine : and in the sudden quiet of her spirit, she heard with joy the firm plunge of the cataract in the pool. She scrambled forth dripping. In the face of her proved weakness, to adventure again upon the horror of blackness in the groves were a suicide of life or reason. But here, in the alley of the brook, with the kind stars above her, and the moon presently swimming into sight, she could await the coming of day without alarm.

This lane of pine trees ran very rapidly down

hill and wound among the woods ; but it was a wider thoroughfare than the brook needed, and here and there were little dimpling lawns and coves of the forest, where the starshine slumbered. Such a lawn she paced, taking patience bravely ; and now she looked up the hill and saw the brook coming down to her in a series of cascades ; and now approached the margin, where it welled among the rushes silently : and now gazed at the great company of heaven with an enduring wonder. The early evening had fallen chill, but the night was now temperate ; out of the recesses of the wood there came mild airs as from a deep and peaceful breathing ; and the dew was heavy on the grass and the tight-shut daisies. This was the girl's first night under the naked heaven ; and now that her fears were overpast, she was touched to the soul by its serene amenity and peace. Kindly the host of heaven blinked down upon that wandering Princess : and the honest brook had no words but to encourage her.

At last she began to be aware of a wonderful revolution, compared to which the fire of Mittwalden Palace was but the crack and flash of a percussion cap. The countenance with which the pines regarded her began insensibly to change ; the grass too, short as it was, and the whole winding staircase of the brook's course, began to wear a solemn freshness of appearance. And this slow transfiguration reached her heart, and played upon it, and transpierced it with a serious thrill. She looked all about ; the

whole face of nature looked back brimful of meaning, finger on lip, leaking its glad secret. She looked up. Heaven was almost emptied of stars. Such as still lingered shone with a changed and waning brightness, and began to faint in their stations. And the colour of the sky itself was the most wonderful : for the rich blue of the night had now melted and softened and brightened ; and there had succeeded in its place a hue that has no name, and that is never even seen but as the herald of morning. " O ! " she cried, joy catching at her voice, " O ! it is the dawn ! "

In a breath she passed over the brook, and looped up her skirts and fairly ran in the dim alleys. As she ran her ears were aware of many pipings more beautiful than music : in the small dish-shaped houses in the fork of giant arms, where they had lain all night, lover by lover, warmly pressed, the bright-eyed, big-hearted singers began to awaken for the day. Her heart swelled and flowed forth to them in kindness. And they, from their small and high perches in the clere-stories of the wood cathedral, peered sidelong at the ragged Princess as she flitted below them on the carpet of moss and tassel.

Soon she had struggled to a certain hill-top, and saw before her the silent inflooding of the day. Out of the East it welled and whitened ; the darkness trembled into light, and the stars were extinguished like the street lamps of a human city. The whiteness brightened into silver, the silver warmed

into gold, and the gold kindled into pure and living fire ; and the face of the East was barred with elemental scarlet. The day drew its first long breath, steady and chill ; and for leagues around the woods sighed and shivered. And then at one bound, the sun had floated up ; and her startled eyes received day's first arrow, and quailed under the buffet. On every side, the shadows leaped from their ambush and fell prone. The day was come, plain and garish ; and up the steep and solitary eastern heaven the sun, victorious over his competitors, continued slowly and royally to mount.

Seraphina drooped for a little, leaning on a pine, the shrill joy of the woodlands mocking her. The shelter of the night, the thrilling and joyous changes of the dawn, were over ; and now, in the hot eye of the day, she turned uneasily and looked sighingly about her. Some way off among the lower woods, a pillar of smoke was mounting and melting in the gold and blue. There, surely enough, were human folk, the hearth surrounders. Man's fingers had laid the twigs ; it was man's breath that had quickened and encouraged the baby flames ; and now, as the fire caught, it would be playing ruddily on the face of its creator. At the thought, she felt a-cold and little and lost in that great out-of-doors. The electric shock of the young sunbeams and the unhuman beauty of the woods began to irk and daunt her. The covert of the house, the decent privacy of rooms, the swept and regulated fire, all that denotes or

beautifies the home life of man, began to draw her as with cords. The pillar of smoke was now risen into some stream of moving air ; it began to lean out sideways in a pennon : and thereupon, as though the change had been a summons, Seraphina plunged once more into the labyrinth of the wood.

She left day upon the high ground. In the lower groves there still lingered the blue early twilight and the seizing freshness of the dew. But here and there, above this field of shadow, the head of a great outspread pine was already glorious with day ; and here and there, through the breaches of the hills, the sunbeams made a great and luminous entry. Here Seraphina hastened along forest paths. She had lost sight of the pilot smoke, which blew another way, and conducted herself in that great wilderness by the direction of the sun. But presently fresh signs bespoke the neighbourhood of man ; felled trunks, white slivers from the axe, bundles of green boughs, and stacks of firewood. These guided her forward : until she came forth at last upon the clearing whence the smoke arose. A hut stood in the clear shadow, hard by a brook which made a series of inconsiderable falls ; and on the threshold the Princess saw a sunburnt and hard-featured woodman, standing with his hands behind his back and gazing skyward.

She went to him directly : a beautiful, bright-eyed, and haggard vision : splendidly arrayed and pitifully tattered ; the diamond ear-drops still glittering in her ears, and with the movement of her

coming, one small breast showing and hiding among the ragged covert of the laces. At that ambiguous hour, and coming as she did from the great silence of the forest, the man drew back from the Princess as from something elfin. "I am cold," she said, "and weary. Let me rest beside your fire."

The woodman was visibly commoved, but answered nothing.

"I will pay," she said, and then repented of the words, catching perhaps a spark of terror from his frightened eyes. But, as usual, her courage rekindled brighter for the check. She put him from the door and entered, and he followed her in superstitious wonder. Within the hut was rough and dark; but on the stone that served as hearth, twigs and a few dry branches burned with the brisk sounds and with all the variable beauty of fire. The very sight of it composed her: she crouched hard by on the earth floor and shivered in the glow, and looked upon the eating blaze with admiration. The woodman was still staring at his guest: at the wreck of the rich dress, the bare arms, the bedraggled laces and the gems. He found no word to utter.

"Give me food," said she,— "here by the fire."

He set down a pitcher of coarse wine, bread, a piece of cheese, and a handful of raw onions. The bread was hard and sour, the cheese like leather; even the onion, which ranks with the truffle and the nectarine in the chief place of

honour of earth's fruits, is not perhaps a diet for princesses when raw. But she ate, if not with appetite, with courage ; and when she had eaten, did not disdain the pitcher. In all her life before, she had not tasted of gross food nor drunk after another : but a brave woman far more readily accepts a change of circumstances than the bravest man. All that while, the woodman continued to observe her furtively, many low thoughts of fear and greed contending in his eyes. She read them clearly, and she knew she must be-gone.

Presently she arose and offered him a florin.

"Will that repay you?" she asked.

But here the man found his tongue. "I must have more than that," said he.

"It is all I have to give you," she returned, and passed him by serenely.

Yet her heart trembled, for she saw his hand stretched forth as if to arrest her, and his unsteady eyes wandering to his axe. A beaten path led westward from the clearing, and she swiftly followed it. She did not glance behind her. But as soon as the least turning of the path had concealed her from the woodman's eyes, she slipped among the trees and ran till she deemed herself in safety.

By this time the strong sunshine pierced in a thousand places the pine thatch of the forest, fired the red boles, irradiated the cool aisles of shadow, and burned in jewels on the grass. The gum of these trees was clearer to the senses than the gums of Araby ; each pine, in the lusty morning sunlight,

burned its own wood-incense ; and now and then a breeze would rise and toss these rooted censers, and send shade and sun-gem flitting, swift as swallows, thick as bees ; and waken brushing bustle of sounds that murmured and went by.

On she passed, and up and down, in sun and shadow ; now aloft on the bare ridge among the rocks and birches, with the lizards and the snakes ; and anon in the deep grove among sunless pillars. Now she followed wandering wood-paths in the maze of valleys ; and again from a hill-top, beheld the distant mountains and the great birds circling under the sky. She would see afar off a nestling hamlet, and go round to avoid it. Below she traced the course of the foam of mountain torrents. Nearer hand, she saw where the tender springs welled up in silence, or oozed in green moss : or in the more favoured hollows a whole family of infant rivers would combine, and tinkle in the stones, and lie in pools to be a bathing-place for sparrows, or fall from the sheer rock in rods of crystal. Upon all these things, as she still sped along in the bright air, she looked with a rapture of surprise and a joyful fainting of the heart ; they seemed so novel, they touched so strangely home, they were so hued and scented, they were so beset and canopied by the dome of the blue air of heaven.

At length, when she was well weary, she came upon a wide and shallow pool. Stones stood in it, like islands ; bullrushes fringed the coast : the



floor was paved with pine-needles ; and the pines themselves, whose roots made promontories, looked silently down on their green images. She crept to the margin and beheld herself with wonder, a hollow and bright-eyed phantom, in the ruins of her palace robe. The breeze now shook her image ; now it would be marred with flies ; and at that she smiled ; and from the fading circles, her counterpart smiled back to her and looked kind. She sat long in the warm sun, and pitied her bare arms that were all bruised and marred with falling, and marvelled to see that she was dirty, and could not grow to believe that she had gone so long in such a strange disorder.

Then with a sigh, she addressed herself to make a toilet by that forest mirror, washed herself pure from all stains of her adventure, took off her jewels and wrapped them in her handkerchief, re-arranged the tatters of her dress and took down the folds of her hair. She shook it round her face, and the pool repeated her thus veiled. Her hair had smelt like violets, she remembered Otto saying : and so now she tried to smell it, and then shook her head, and laughed a little, sadly, to herself.

The laugh was returned upon her in a childish echo. She looked up, and lo ! two children looking on,—a small girl and a yet smaller boy, standing like playthings by the pool, below a spreading pine. Seraphina was not fond of children, and now she was startled to the heart.

"Who are you?" she cried, hoarsely.

The mites huddled together and drew back: and Seraphina's heart reproached her that she should have frightened things so quaint and little, and yet alive with senses. She thought upon the birds and looked again at her two visitors; so little larger and so far more innocent. On their clear faces, as in a pool, she saw the reflection of their fears. With gracious purpose she arose.

"Come," she said, "do not be afraid of me," and took a step towards them.

But alas! at the first moment, the two poor babes in the wood turned and ran helter-skelter from the Princess.

The most desolate pang was struck into the girl's heart. Here she was, twenty-two—soon twenty-three—and not a creature loved her: none but Otto; and would even he forgive? If she began weeping in these woods alone, it would mean death or madness. Hastily she trod the thoughts out like a burning paper; hastily rolled up her locks, and with terror dogging her, and her whole bosom sick with grief, resumed her journey.

Past ten in the forenoon, she struck a high-road, marching in that place uphill between two stately groves, a river of sunlight: and here, dead weary, careless of consequences, and taking some courage from the human and civilized neighbourhood of the road, she stretched herself on the green margin in the shadow of a tree. Sleep closed on her, at first

with a horror of fainting, but when she ceased to struggle, kindly embracing her. So she was taken home for a little, from all her toils and sorrows, to her Father's arms.

*R. L. Stevenson.*

### The Lover's Vow      ~      ~      ~

FIRST shall the heavens want starry light,  
The seas be robbed of their waves :  
The day want sun, the sun want bright,  
The night want shade, the dead men graves ;  
The April flowers and leaf and tree,  
Before I false my faith to thee.

First shall the tops of highest hills  
By humble plains be over-pried :  
And poets scorn the Muses' quills,  
And fish forsake the water-glide ;  
And Iris lose her coloured weed,  
Before I fail thee at thy need.

First direful hate shall turn to peace,  
And love relent in deep disdain ;  
And death his fatal stroke shall cease,  
And envy pity every pain ;  
And pleasure mourn, and sorrow smile,  
Before I talk of any guile.

First Time shall stay his stayless race,  
And winter bless his boughs with corn :  
And snow bemoisten July's face,  
And winter spring, and summer mourn,  
    Before my pen by help of fame  
    Cease to recite thy sacred name.

*T. Lodge.*

My true love hath my Heart      ~      ~

MY true love hath my heart, and I have his,  
    By just exchange one for the other given :  
I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss :  
There never was a better bargain driven.  
His heart in me keeps me and him in one ;  
My heart in him his thoughts and senses guides :  
He loves my heart, for once it was his own ;  
I cherish his because in me it bides.  
His heart his wound received from my sight ;  
My heart was wounded with his wounded heart :  
For as from me on him his hurt did light,  
So still methought in me his hurt did smart.  
Both equal hurt, in this change sought our bliss :  
My true love hath my heart and I have his.

*Sir P. Sidney.*

## The description and praise of

his Fairest Love      ~      ~      ~

**A**T shearing time she shall command  
The finest fleece of all my wool :  
And if her pleasure but demand  
The fattest from the lean to cull,  
She shall be mistress of my store :  
Let me alone to work for more.

My cloak shall lie upon the ground,  
From wet and dust to keep her feet :  
My pipe with his best measure's sound,  
Shall welcome her with music sweet :  
And in my script some cates at least  
Shall bid her to a shepherd's feast.

My staff shall stay her in her walk,  
My dog shall at her heels attend **her** ;  
And I will hold her with such talk  
As I do hope shall not offend her :  
My ewes shall bleat, my lambs shall **play**,  
To show her all the sport they may.

Why, I will teach her twenty things,  
That I have heard my mother tell ;  
Of plucking of the buzzard's wings  
For killing of her cockerel,  
And hunting Reynard to his den  
For frightening of her sitting hen.

How she would say, when she was young,  
That lovers were ashamed to lie,  
And truth was so on every tongue,  
That love meant naught but honesty ;  
“And sirrah (quoth she then to me),  
Let ever this thy lesson be :

Look when thou lovest, love but one,  
And let her worthy be thy love ;  
Then love her in thy heart alone,  
And let her in thy passions prove.”

And I will tell her such fine tales,  
As for the nonce I will devise :  
Of lapwings and of nightingales,  
And how the swallow feeds on flies ;  
And of the hare, the fox, the hound,  
The pasture and the meadow ground.

And of the springs, and of the wood,  
And of the forests, and the deer,  
And of the rivers and the floods,  
And of the mirth and merry cheer,  
And of the looks and of the glances  
Of maids and young men in their dances :

Of clapping hands, and drawing gloves,  
And of the tokens of love's truth,  
And of the pretty turtle-doves,  
That teach the billing tricks of youth.

*Nicholas Breton.*

To Cœlia      ~      ~      ~      ~

WHEN Cœlia must my old day set,  
And my young morning rise,  
In beams of joy so bright as yet  
Ne'er blessed a lover's eyes?  
My state is more advanc'd, than when  
I first attempted thee;  
I sued to be a servant then,  
But now to be made free.

I've serv'd my time faithful and true,  
Expecting to be plac'd  
In happy freedom, as my due,  
To all the joys thou has't:  
Ill husbandry in love is such  
A scandal to Love's power,  
We ought not to mis-spend so much  
As one poor short-lived hour.

Yet think not sweet, I'm weary grown,  
That I pretend such haste;  
Since none to surfeit e'er was known,  
Before he had a taste;  
My infant Love could humbly wait,  
When young it scarce knew how  
To plead; but grown to man's estate,  
He is impatient now.

*C. Cott*

To Flavia      ~      ~      ~      ~

'TIS not your beauty can engage  
    My wary heart ;  
The sun in all his pride and rage,  
    Has not that art :  
And yet he shines as bright as you,  
If brightness could our souls subdue.

'Tis not the pretty things you say,  
    Nor those you write,  
Which can make Thyrsis' heart your prey :  
    For that delight,  
The graces of a well-taught mind,  
In some of our own sex we find.

No, Flavia ! 'tis your love I fear :  
    Love's surest darts,  
Those which so seldom fail him, are  
    Headed with hearts.  
Their very shadows make us yield,  
Dissemble well and win the field.

*E. Waller.*



What the Voices said      ~      ~

(From *The Silent Voices*)

**B**EYOND the sun, beyond the furthest star,  
Shines still the land which poets still may win,  
Whose poems are their lives—whose souls  
within

Hold naught in dread save Art's high conscience  
bar—

Who have for muse a maiden free from scar—  
Who know how beauty dies at touch of sin—  
Who love mankind, yet, having gods for kin,  
Breathe zephyrs, in the street, from climes afar.

Heedless of phantom Fame—heedless of all  
Save pity and love to light the life of Man—  
True poets work, winning a sunnier span  
For Nature's martyr—Night's ancestral thrall :  
True poets work, yet listen for the call  
Bidding them join their country and their clan.

*Theodore Watts-Dunton.*

AUTUMN  
FOR MATURITY

**THEN** came the Autumne all in yellow clad,  
**As** though he joyéd in his plentious store,  
**Laden** with fruits that made him laugh, full glad  
**That** he had banisht hunger, which to-fore  
**Had** by the belly oft him pinchéd sore :  
**Upon** his head a wreath, that was enrold  
**With** ears of corne of every sort, he bore ;  
**And** in his hand a sickle he did holde,  
**To** reape the ripened fruits the which the earth had yolde.

*Ed. Spenser.*

*Mutabilitie, Canto vii.*

## It is not Beauty I demand      ~      ~

(From *Miscellaneous Poems*)

IT is not Beauty I demand,  
A crystal brow, the moon's despair,  
Nor the snow's daughter, a white hand,  
Nor mermaid's yellow pride of hair.

Tell me not of your starry eyes,  
Your lips that seem on roses fed,  
Your breasts where Cupid trembling lies,  
Nor sleeps for kissing of his bed.

A bloomy pair of vermeil cheeks,  
Like Hebe's in her ruddiest hours,  
A breath that softer music speaks,  
Than summer winds a-wooing flowers.

These are but gauds ; nay, what are lips ?  
Coral beneath the ocean-stream,  
Whose brink when your adventurer sips  
Full oft he perisheth on them.

And what are cheeks but ensigns oft  
That wave hot youth to fields of blood ?  
Did Helen's breast though ne'er so soft  
Bring Greece or Ilium any good ?

Eyes can with baleful ardour burn,  
Poison can breath that erst perfumed,  
There's many a white hand holds an urn  
With lovers' hearts to dust consumed.

For crystal brows—there's naught within,  
They are but empty cells for pride :  
He who the Siren's hair would win  
Is mostly strangled in the tide.

Give me, instead of beauty's bust,  
A tender heart, a loyal mind,  
Which with temptation I could trust,  
Yet never linked with error find.

One in whose gentle bosom I  
Could pour my secret heart of woes,  
Like the care-burdened honey-fly  
That hides his murmurs in the rose.

My earthly comforter ! whose love  
So indefeasible might be,  
That when my spirit won above  
Hers could not stay for sympathy

*George Darley.*

From the Cliffs : Noon      ∞      ∞

THE sea is in its listless chime :  
Time's lapse it is, made audible,  
The murmur of the earth's large shell.  
In a sad blueness beyond rhyme  
It ends : sense, without thought, can pass  
No stadium further : Since time was,  
This sound hath told the lapse of time.

No stagnance that death wins—it hath  
The mournfulness of ancient life,  
Always enduring at dull Strife.  
As the world's heart of rest and wrath,  
Its painful pulse is in the sands.  
Last utterly, the whole sky stands,  
Grey and not known, along its path.

*D. G. Rossetti.*

### The Garden      ∞      ∞      ∞

HOW vainly men themselves amaze  
To win the palm, the oak, or bays :  
And their incessant labours see  
Crowned from some single herb or tree,  
Whose short and narrow vergèd shade  
Does prudently their toils upbraid ;  
While all the flowers and trees do close,  
To weave the garlands of repose !

Fair Quiet, have I found thee here,  
And Innocence, thy sister dear ?  
Mistaken long, I sought you then  
In busy companies of men.  
Your sacred plants, if here below,  
Only amongst the plants will grow :  
Society is all but rude  
To this delicious solitude.

No white nor red was ever seen  
So amorous as this lovely green.

Fond lovers, cruel as their flame,  
Cut in these trees their mistress' name :  
Little, alas, they know or heed,  
How far these beauties hers exceed !  
Fair trees ! wheres'e'er your barks I wound,  
No name shall but your own be found.

When we have run our passions heat,  
Love hither makes his best retreat.  
The Gods, that mortal beauty chase,  
Still in a tree did end their race ;  
Apollo hunted Daphne so,  
Only that she might laurel grow ;  
And Pan did after Syrinx speed,  
Not as a nymph, but for a reed.

What wondrous life is this I lead !  
Ripe apples drop about my head ;  
The luscious clusters of the vine  
Upon my mouth do crush their wine ;  
The nectarine and curious peach,  
Into my hands themselves do reach ;  
Stumbling on melons as I pass,  
Insnared with flowers, I fall on grass.

Meanwhile the mind, from pleasure less  
Withdraws into its happiness :  
The mind, that Ocean where each kind  
Does straight its own resemblance find  
Yet it creates, transcending these,  
Far other worlds, and other seas,

Annihilating all that's made  
To a green thought in a green shade.

Here at the fountain's sliding foot,  
Or at some fruit-tree's mossy root,  
Casting the body's vest aside,  
My soul into the boughs does glide :  
There, like a bird, it sits and sings,  
Then whets and combs its silver wings  
And, till prepared for longer flight,  
Waves in its plumes the various light.

Such was that happy Garden-state,  
While man there walked without a mate :  
After a place so pure and sweet,  
What other help could yet he meet ?  
But 'twas beyond a mortal's share  
To wander solitary there :  
Two paradises 'twere in one,  
To live in Paradise alone.

How well the skilful gardener drew  
Of flowers and herbs, this dial new ;  
Where, from above, the milder sun  
Does thro' a fragrant zodiac run.  
And as it works, the industrious bee  
Computes its time as well as we.  
How could such sweet and wholesome hours  
Be reckoned but with herbs and flowers.

*A. Marvell.*



## Invocation to Pan



(From *Endymion*)

O THOU, whose mighty palace roof doth hang  
From jagged trunks, and overshadoweth  
Eternal whispers, glooms, the birth, life, death  
Of unseen flowers in heavy peacefulness ;  
Who lov'st to see the hamadryads dress  
Their ruffled locks where meeting hazels darken ;  
And through whole solemn hours dost sit, and  
    hearken  
The dreary melody of bedded reeds—  
In desolate places, where dank moisture breeds  
The pipy hemlock to strange overgrowth ;  
Bethinking thee, how melancholy loth  
Thou wast to love fair Syrinx—do thou now,  
By thy love's milky brow ;  
By all the trembling mazes that she ran,  
Hear us, great Pan !

O thou, for whose soul-soothing quiet, turtles  
Passion their voices cooingly 'mong myrtles,  
What time thou wanderest at eventide  
Through sunny meadows, that outskirt the side  
Of thine enmossed realms : O thou, to whom  
Broad-leaved fig-trees even now foredoom  
Their ripened fruitage : yellow girted bees  
Their golden honeycombs : our village leas  
Their fairest blossom'd beans and popped corn ;  
The chuckling linnet its five young unborn,

To sing for thee : low creeping strawberries  
Their summer coolness : pent-up butterflies  
Their freckled wings : yea, the fresh budding year  
All its completions, be quickly near,  
By every wind that nods the mountain-pine,  
O forester divine !

Thou to whom every faun and satyr flies  
For willing service : whether to surprise  
The squatted hare while in half-sleeping fit :  
Or upward ragged precipices flit  
To save poor lambkins from the eagle's maw ;  
Or by mysterious enticement draw  
Bewildered shepherds to their path again ;  
Or to tread breathless round the frothy main,  
And gather up all fancifullest shells  
For thee to humble into Naiads' cells,  
And, being hidden, laugh at their out-peeping ;  
Or to delight thee with fantastic leaping,  
The while they pelt each other on the crown  
With silvery oak apples, and fir cones brown—  
By all the echoes that about thee ring,  
Hear us, O satyr king !

O Harkener to the loud clapping shears,  
While ever and anon to his shorn peers  
A ram goes bleating : Winder of the horn,  
When snouted wild-boars routing tender corn  
Anger our huntsmen : Breather round our farms,  
To keep off mildews, and all weather harms .

Strange ministrant of undescribed sounds,  
That come a swooning over hollow grounds,  
And wither drearily on barren moors :  
Dread opener of the mysterious doors  
Leading to universal knowledge—see  
Great son of Dryope,  
The many that are come to pay their vows  
With leaves about their brows !

*J. Keats.*

Letter      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Walpole's Letters*)

TO GEORGE MONTAGU.

Houghton, March 25, 1761.

HERE I am at Houghton ! and alone ! in this spot, where (except two hours last month) I have not been in sixteen years ! Think what a crowd of reflections !—no, Gray and forty churchyards could not furnish so many ; nay, I know one must feel them with greater indifference than I possess, to have patience to put them into verse. Here I am, probably for the last time of my life, though not for the last time—every clock that strikes tells me I am an hour nearer to yonder church—that church into which I have not yet had courage to enter, where lies that mother on whom I doted, and who doted on me ! There are the two rival mistresses of Houghton, neither of whom ever wished to enjoy it ! There too lies he who

founded its greatness, to contribute to whose fall Europe was embroiled—there he sleeps in quiet and dignity, while his friend and his foe, rather his false ally and real enemy, Newcastle and Bath, are exhausting the dregs of their pitiful lives in squabbles and pamphlets.

The surprise the pictures gave me is again renewed—accustomed for many years to see nothing but wretched daubs and varnished copies at auctions, I look at these as enchantment. My own description of them seems poor—but shall I tell you truly—the majesty of Italian ideas almost sinks before the warm nature of Flemish colouring! Alas! don't I grow old? My young imagination was fired with Guido's ideas—must they be plump and prominent as Abishag to warm me now? Does great youth feel with poetic limbs, as well as see with poetic eyes? In one respect I am very young: I cannot satiate myself with looking—an incident contributed to make me feel this more strongly. A party arrived, just as I did, to see the house, a man and three women in riding dresses, and they rode post through the apartments—I could not hurry before them fast enough—they were not so long in *seeing* for the first time, as I could have been in one room, to examine what I knew by heart. I remember formerly being often diverted with this kind of *seers*—they come, ask what such a room is called, in which Sir Robert lay, write it down, admire a lobster or a cabbage in a market-piece, dispute whether the last room

was green or purple, and then hurry to the inn for fear the fish should be over-dressed—how different my sensations ! Not a picture here but recalls a history : not one, but I remember in Downing Street or Chelsea, where queens and crowds admired them, though seeing them as little as these travellers !

When I had drunk tea, I strolled into the garden—they told me it was now called the *pleasure ground*—what a dissonant idea of pleasure—those groves, those *allées*, where I have passed so many charming moments, are now stripped up or overgrown ; many fond paths I could not unravel, though with a very exact clue in my memory—I met two gamekeepers and a thousand hares ! In the days when all my soul was tuned to pleasure and vivacity (and you will think, perhaps, it is far from being out of tune yet) I hated Houghton and its solitude—yet I loved this garden ; as now, with many regrets, I love Houghton—Houghton, I know not what to call it, a monument of grandeur or ruin ! how I have wished this evening for Lord Bute ! how I could preach to him ! For myself, I do not want to be preached to—I have long considered, how every Balbec must wait for the chance of a Mr. Wood.

The servants wanted to lay me in the great apartment—what, to make me pass my night as I have done my evening ! It were like proposing to Margaret Roper to be a duchess in the court that cut off her father's head, and imagining it would

please her. I have chosen to sit in my father's little dressing-room, and am now by his scrutoire, where, in the height of his fortune, he used to receive the accounts of his farmers, and deceive himself—or us, with the thoughts of his economy—how wise a man at once, and how weak! For what has he built Houghton? for his grandson to annihilate, or for his son to mourn over! If Lord Burleigh could rise and view his representative driving the Hatfield stage, he would feel as I feel now—poor little Strawberry! at least it will not be stripped to pieces by a descendant!—You will think all these fine meditations dictated by pride, not by philosophy—pray consider through how many mediums philosophy must pass before it is purified—

. . . how often must it weep, how often burn!

My mind was extremely prepared for all this gloom by parting with Mr. Conway yesterday morning—moral reflections on commonplaces are the livery one likes to wear, when one has just had a real misfortune. He is going to Germany—I was glad to dress myself up in transitory Houghton, in lieu of very sensible concern. To-morrow I shall be distracted with thoughts—at least images, of very different complexion—I go to Lynn, and am to be elected on Friday. I shall return hither on Saturday, again alone to expect Burleighides on Sunday, whom I left at Newmarket—I must once in my life see him on his grandfather's throne.

Epping Forest,

Monday night, thirty-first.

No, I have not seen him, he loitered on the road, and I was kept at Lynn till yesterday morning. It is plain I never knew for how many trades I was formed, when at this time of day I can begin electioneering, and succeed in my new vocation. Think of me, the subject of a mob, who was scarce ever before in a mob, addressing them in the town hall, riding at the head of two thousand people through such a town as Lynn, dining with above two hundred of them, amid bumpers, huzzas, songs, and tobacco, and finishing with country dancing at a ball and sixpenny whisk ! I have borne it all cheerfully ; nay, have sat hours in *conversation*, the thing upon earth that I hate, have been to hear misses play on the harpsichord, and to see an alderman's copies of Reubens and Carlo Marat. Yet to do the folks justice, they are sensible, and reasonable, and civilized ; their very language is polished since I lived among them. I attribute this to their more frequent intercourse with the world and the capital, by the help of good roads and postchaises, which, if they have abridged the king's dominions, have at least tamed his subjects : well ! how comfortable it will be to-morrow, to see my perroquet, to play at loo, and not to be obliged to talk seriously—The Heraclitus at the beginning of this letter will be overjoyed on finishing it to sign himself your old friend,

DEMOCRITUS.

P.S. I forgot to tell you that my ancient aunt Hammond came over to Lynn to see me—not from any affection, but curiosity—the first thing she said to me, though we have not met these sixteen years was, “Child, you have done a thing to-day, that your father never did in all his life ; you sat as they carried you ; he always stood the whole time.” “Madam” said I, “when I am placed in a chair, I conclude I am to sit in it—besides, as I cannot imitate my father in great things, I am not at all ambitious of mimicking him in little ones.” I am sure she proposes to tell her remark to my uncle Horace’s ghost, the instant they meet.

*Horace Walpole.*

## Robin Hood



NO! those days are gone away,  
And their hours are old and gray,  
And their minutes buried all  
Under the down-trodden pall  
Of the leaves of many years :  
Many times have winter’s shears,  
Frozen North and chilling East,  
Sounded tempests to the feast  
Of the forests’ whispering fleeces,  
Since men knew nor rent nor leases.



No, the bugle sounds no more,  
And the twanging bow no more ;  
Silent is the ivory shrill  
Past the heath and up the hill ;  
There is no mid-forest laugh,  
Where lone Echo gives the half  
To some wight, amaz'd to hear  
Jesting, deep in forest drear.

On the fairest time in June  
You may go with sun or moon,  
Or the seven stars to light you,  
Or the polar ray to right you ;  
But you never may behold  
Little John, or Robin bold ;  
Never one, of all the clan,  
Thrumming on an empty can  
Some old hunting ditty, while  
He doth his green way beguile  
To fair hostess merriment,  
Down beside the pasture Trent ;  
For he left the merry tale  
Messenger for spicy ale.

Gone, the merry morris din ;  
Gone, the song of Gamelyn ;  
Gone, the tough-belted outlaw  
Idling in the "grené shawe" ;  
All are gone away and past !  
And if Robin could be cast

Sudden from his turféd grave,  
And if Marian should have  
Once again her forest days,  
She would weep, and he would craze :  
He would swear ; for all his oaks,  
Fall'n beneath the dockyard strokes,  
Have rotted on the briny seas :  
She would weep that her wild bees  
Sang not to her—strange ! that honey  
Can't be got without hard money !

So it is : yet let us sing,  
Honour to the old bow string !  
Honour to the bugle-horn !  
Honour to the woods unshorn !  
Honour to the Lincoln green !  
Honour to the archer keen !  
Honour to tight little John !  
And the horse he rode upon !  
Honour to bold Robin Hood,  
Sleeping in the underwood !  
Honour to Maid Marian,  
And to all the Sherwood-clan !  
Though their days have hurried by  
Let us two a burden try.

*J. Keats.*

## On the Rhine      ~      ~      ~

(From *Lyric Poems*)

VAIN is the effort to forget,  
Some day I shall be cold, I know,  
As is the eternal moon-lit snow  
Of the high Alps, to which I go :  
But ah, not yet ! not yet !

Vain is the agony of grief.  
'Tis true, indeed, an iron knot  
Ties straitly up from mine thy lot,  
And were it snapt—thou lov'st me not !  
But is despair relief?

Awhile let me with thought have done ;  
And as this brimm'd unwrinkled Rhine,  
And that far purple mountain line,  
Lie sweetly in the look divine  
Of the slow sinking sun ;

So let me lie, and, calm as they,  
Let beam upon my inward view  
Those eyes of deep soft lucent hue—  
Eyes too expressive to be blue,  
Too lovely to be grey.

Ah, Quiet, all things feel thy balm !  
Those blue hills too, this river's flow,  
Were restless once, but long ago.  
Tam'd is their turbulent youthful glow :  
Their joy is in their calm.

*M. Arnold.*

(From *Echoes*)

O HAVE you blessed, behind the stars,  
The blue sheen in the skies,  
When June the roses round her calls?  
Then do you know the light that falls  
From her beloved eyes.

And have you felt the sense of peace  
That morning meadows give?  
Then do you know the spirit of grace,  
The angel abiding in her face,  
Who makes it good to live.

She shines before me, hope and dream,  
So fair, so still, so wise,  
That winning her, I seem to win  
Out of the dust and drive and din  
A nook of Paradise.

*W. E. Henley.*

Heraclitus      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Ionica*)

THEY told me, Heraclitus, they told me you  
were dead,  
They brought me bitter news to hear and bitter  
tears to shed.  
I wept as I remembered how often you and I  
Had tired the sun with talking and sent him down  
the sky.

And now that thou art lying, my dear old Carian  
guest,  
A handful of grey ashes, long long ago at rest,  
Still are thy pleasant voices, thy nightingales,  
awake ;  
For Death, he taketh all away, but them he cannot  
take.

*W. Cory.*

(From *Hydriotaphia*)

TO be content that times to come should only  
know there was such a man, not caring  
whether they knew more of him, was a frigid  
ambition in Cardan ; disparaging his horoscopol  
inclination and judgment of himself. Who cares  
to subsist like Hippocrate's patients, or Achilles's  
horses in Homer, under naked nominations,  
without deserts and noble acts, which are the  
balsam of our memories, the *entelechia* and soul of  
our subsistencies ? To be nameless in worthy  
deeds, exceeds an infamous history. The Canaan-  
itish woman lives more happily without a name,  
than Herodias with one. And who had not rather  
have been the good thief than Pilate ?

But the iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth  
her poppy, and deals with the memory of men  
without distinction to merit of perpetuity. Who  
can but pity the founder of the pyramids ? Hero-  
stratus lives that burnt the temple of Diana, he is  
almost lost that built it. Time hath spared the

epitaph of Adrian's horse, confounded that of himself. In vain we compute our felicities by the advantage of our good names, since bad have equal durations, and Thersites is like to live as long as Agamemnon. Who knows whether the best of men be known, or whether there be not more remarkable persons forgot, than any that stand remembered in the known account of time? Without the favour of the everlasting register, the first man had been as unknown as the last, and Methusaleth's long life had been his only chronicle.

Oblivion is not to be hired. The greater part must be content to be as though they had not been, to be found in the register of God, not in the record of man. Twenty-seven names make up the first story before the flood, and the recorded names ever since contain not one living century. The number of the dead long exceedeth all that shall live. The night of time far surpasseth the day, and who knows when was the equinox? Every hour adds unto that current arithmetick, which scarce stands one moment. And since death must be the *Lucina* of life, and even Pagans could doubt whether thus to live were to die; since our longest sun sets at right descensions, and makes but winter arches, and therefore it cannot be long before we lie down in darkness, and have our light in ashes; since the brother of death daily haunts us with dying mementos, and time that grows old in itself, bids us hope no long duration;—diuturnity is a dream and folly of expectation.

Darkness and light divide the course of time, and oblivion shares with memory a great part even of our living beings : we slightly remember our felicities, and the smartest strokes of affliction leave but short smart upon us. Sense endureth no extremities, and sorrows destroy us or themselves. To weep into stones are fables. Afflictions induce callosities : miseries are slippery, or fall like snow upon us, which notwithstanding is no unhappy stupidity. To be ignorant of evils to come, and forgetful of evils past, is a merciful provision in nature, whereby we digest the mixture of our few and evil days, and, our delivered senses not relapsing into cutting remembrances, our sorrows are not kept raw by the edge of repetitions. A great part of antiquity contented their hopes of subsistency with a transmigration of their souls—a good way to continue their memories, while, having advantage of plural successions, they could not but act something remarkable in such variety of beings, and enjoying the fame of their passed selves, make accumulation of glory unto their last durations. Others, rather than be lost in the uncomfortable night of nothing, were content to recede into the common being, and make one particle of the common souls of all things, which was no more than to return into their unknown and divine original again. Egyptian ingenuity was more unsatisfied, contriving their bodies in sweet consistencies, to attend the return of their souls. But all was vanity, feeding the

wind, and folly. The Egyptian mummies, which Cambyzes or time hath spared, avarice now consumeth. Mummy is become merchandise, Mizraim cures wounds, and Pharaoh is sold for balsams.

In vain do individuals hope for immortality, or any patent from oblivion, in preservations below the moon : men have been deceived even in their flatteries, above the sun, and studied conceits to perpetuate their names in heaven. The various cosmogony of that part hath already varied the names of continued constellations ; Nimrod is lost in Orion, and Osyris in the Dog-star. While we look for incorruption in the heavens, we find they are but like the earth :—durable in their main bodies, alterable in their parts ; whereof, beside comets and new stars, perspectives begin to tell tales, and the spots that wander about the sun, with Phæton's favour, would make clear conviction.

There is nothing strictly immortal but immortality. Whatever hath no beginning, may be confident of no end ;—which is the peculiar of that necessary essence that cannot destroy itself—and the highest strain of omnipotency, to be so powerfully constituted as not to suffer even from the power of itself : all others have a dependent being and within the reach of destruction. But the sufficiency of Christian immortality frustrates all earthly glory, and the quality of either state after death makes a folly of posthumous memory. God who can only destroy our souls, and hath assured our ressurection, either of our bodies



or names, hath directly promised no duration. Wherein there is so much of chance that the boldest expectants have found unhappy frustration : and to hold long subsistence seems but a scape in oblivion. But man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes, and pompous in the grave, solemnizing nativities and deaths with equal lustre, nor omitting ceremonies of bravery in the infamy of his nature.

Life is a pure flame, and we live by an invisible sun within us. A small fire sufficeth for life, great flames seemed too little after death, while men vainly affected precious pyres, and to burn like Sardanapalus ; but the wisdom of funeral laws found the folly of prodigal blazes, and reduced undoing fires unto the rule of sober obsequies, wherein few could be so mean as not to provide wood, pitch, a mourner, and an urn.

*Sir T. Browne.*

Iseult of Ireland      ~      ~      ~

*{From Narrative Poems}*

*Tristan.*

RAISE the light, my page ! that I may see  
her,—

Thou art come at last, then, haughty Queen !  
Long I've waited, long I've fought my fever :

Late thou comest, cruel thou hast been.

*Iseult.*

Blame me not, poor sufferer ! that I tarried :  
I was bound, I could not break the band.  
Chide not with the past, but feel the present !  
I am here—we meet—I hold thy hand.

*Tristan.*

Thou art come indeed—thou hast rejoined me ;  
Thou hast dar'd it—but too late to save.  
Fear not now that men should tax thy honour !  
I am dying : build—thou may'st—my grave.

*Iseult.*

Tristan, for the love of Heaven speak kindly !  
What, I hear these bitter words from thee ?  
Sick with grief I am, and faint with travel—  
Take my hand—dear Tristan look on me !

*Tristan.*

I forgot, thou comest from thy voyage—  
Yes, the spray is on thy cloak and hair.  
But thy dark eyes are not dimm'd, proud Iseult !  
And thy beauty never was more fair.

*Iseult.*

Ah, harsh flatterer ! let alone my beauty !  
I, like thee, have left my youth afar.  
Take my hand, and touch these wasted fingers—  
See my cheek and lips, how white they are !

*Tristan.*

Thou art paler—but thy sweet charm, Iseult !  
Would not fade with the dull years away.  
Ah, how fair thou standest in the moonlight !  
I forgive thee Iseult !—thou wilt stay ?

*Iseult.*

Fear me not, I will be always with thee ;  
I will watch thee, tend thee, soothe thy pain ;  
Sing thee tales of true, long-parted lovers,  
Joined at evening of their days again.

*Tristan.*

No, thou shalt not speak ! I should be finding  
Something alter'd in thy courtly tone.  
Sit—sit by me ! I will think we've liv'd so  
In the green woods, all our lives, alone.

*Iseult.*

Alter'd, Tristan ? Not in courts, believe me,  
Love like mine is alter'd in the breast ;  
Courtly life is light and cannot reach it—  
Ah ! it lives, because so deep suppress'd !

Royal state with Marc, my deep-wronged hus-  
band—

That was bliss to make my sorrows flee !  
Silken courtiers whispering honied nothings—  
Those were friends to make me false to thee !

What, thou think'st men speak in courtly chambers  
Words by which the wretched are consol'd ?  
What, thou think'st this aching brow was cooler,  
Circled, Tristan, by a band of gold ?

Ah, on which, if both our lots were balanc'd,  
Was indeed the heaviest burden thrown—  
Thee, a weeping exile in thy forest,  
Me, a smiling queen upon my throne ?

Vain and strange debate, where both have suffer'd,  
Both have pass'd a youth constrained and sad,  
Both have brought their anxious day to evening,  
And have now short space for being glad !

Join'd we are henceforth ; nor will thy people,  
Nor thy younger Iseult take it ill  
That a former rival shares her office,  
When she sees her humbled, pale, and still.

I, a faded watcher by thy pillow,  
I, a statue on thy chapel floor,  
Pour'd in grief before the Virgin-Mother,  
Rouse no anger, make no rivals more.

She will cry : " Is this the foe I dreaded ?  
This his idol ? this his royal bride ?  
Ah, an hour of health would purge his eyesight !  
Stay, pale queen ! for ever by my side."

Hush, no words ! that smile, I see, forgives me.  
I am now thy nurse, I bid thee sleep.  
Close thine eyes—this flooding moonlight blinds  
them !—  
Nay, all's well again ! thou must not weep.

*Tristan.*

I am happy ! yet I feel, there's something  
Swells my heart, and takes my breath away.  
Through a mist I see thee : near—come nearer !  
Bend—bend down !—I yet have much to say.

*Iseult.*

Heaven ! his head sinks back upon the pillow—  
Tristan ! Tristan ! let thy heart not fail !  
Call on God and on the holy angels !  
What, love, courage ?—Christ ! he is so pale.

*Tristan.*

Hush, 'tis vain, I feel my end approaching !  
This is what my mother said should be,  
When the fierce pains took her in the forest,  
The deep draughts of death in bearing me.

“Son,” she said, “thy name shall be of sorrow ;  
Tristan art thou called for my death’s sake.”  
So she said, and died in the drear forest.  
Grief since then his home with me doth make.

I am dying.—Start not, nor look wildly !  
Me, thy living friend, thou canst not save.  
But since living we were ununited,  
Go not far, O Iseult ! from my grave.

Rise, go hence and seek the princess Iseult :  
Speak her fair, she is of royal blood !  
Say, I charg’d her that ye live together—  
She will grant it—she is kind and good.

Now to sail the seas of death I leave thee—  
One last kiss upon the living shore !

*Iseult.*

Tristan !—Tristan !—stay—receive me with thee !  
Iseult leaves thee, Tristan ! never more.

\* \* \* \* \*

You see them clear—the moon shines bright.  
Slow, slow, and softly, where she stood,  
She sinks upon the ground ;—her hood  
Had fallen back ; her arms outspread  
Still hold her lover's hands ; her head  
Is bow'd, half-buried, on the bed.  
O'er the blanch'd sheet her raven hair  
Lies in disorder'd streams : and there,  
Strung like white stars, the pearls still are,  
And the golden bracelets, heavy and rare,  
Flash on her white arms still.  
The very same which yesternight  
Flash'd in the silver sconce's light,  
When the feast was gay and the laughter loud  
In Tyntagel's palace proud.  
But then they deck'd a restless ghost  
With hot-flushed cheeks and brilliant eyes,  
And quivering lips on which the tide  
Of courtly speech abruptly died,  
And a glance which over the crowded floor,  
The dancers and the festive host  
Flew ever to the door,  
That the knights eyed her in surprise,  
And the dames whisper'd scoffingly :  
“ Her moods,” good lack, they pass like showers !

But yesternight and she would be  
As pale and still as wither'd flowers,  
And now to-night she laughs and speaks  
And has a colour in her cheeks :  
Christ keep us from such fantasy ! ”

The air of the December night  
Steals coldly around the chamber bright,  
Where those lifeless lovers be ;  
Swinging with it, in the light  
Flaps the ghostlike tapestry.  
And on the arras wrought you see  
A Stately Huntsman, clad in green,  
And round him a fresh forest scene.  
On that clear forest-knoll he stays,  
With his pack round him, and delays.  
He stares and stares, with troubled face,  
At this huge gleam-lit fireplace,  
At that bright iron figur'd door,  
And those blown rushes on the floor.  
He gazes down into the room  
With heated cheeks and flurried air,  
And to himself he seems to say—  
*“What place is this, and who are they ?  
Who is that kneeling lady fair ?  
And on his pillows that pale knight  
Who seems of marble on a tomb ?  
How comes it here, this chamber bright,  
Through whose mullion'd windows clear  
The castle-court all wet with rain,  
The drawbridge and the moat appear*

*And then the beach, and, marked with spray,  
The sunken reefs, and far away  
The unquiet bright Atlantic plain?  
—What, has some glamour made me sleep,  
And sent me with my dogs to sweep,  
By night, with boisterous bugle-peal,  
Through some old sea-side knightly hall,  
Not in the free greenwood at all?  
That knight's asleep, and at her prayer  
That Lady by the bed doth kneel—  
Then hush, thou boisterous bugle-peal!"*  
—The wild boar rustles in his lair :  
The fierce hounds snuff the tainted air ;  
But lord and hounds keep rooted there.

Cheer, cheer thy dogs into the brake,  
O Hunter ! and without a fear  
Thy golden-tasselled bugle blow,  
And through the glades thy pastime take—  
For thou wilt rouse no sleepers here !  
For these thou seest are unmoved ;  
Cold, cold as those who liv'd and lov'd  
A thousand years ago.

*Matthew Arnold.*

A Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Ionica*)

O H, earlier shall the rosebuds blow,  
In after years, those happier years,  
And children weep, when we lie low,  
Far fewer tears, far softer tears.



Oh, true shall boyish laughter ring,  
Like tinkling chimes in kinder times !  
And merrier shall the maiden sing :  
And I not there, and I not there.

Like lightning in the summer night  
Their mirth shall be, so quick and free ;  
And oh ! the flash of their delight  
I shall not see, I may not see.

In deeper dream, with wider range,  
Those eyes shall shine, but not on mine  
Unmoved, unblest, by worldly change,  
The dead must rest, the dead shall rest.

*W. Cory.*

(From *Hawthorn and Lavender*)

THE downs like uplands in Eden  
Gleam in an afterglow  
Like a rose-world ruining earthwards—  
Mystical, wistful, slow !

Near and afar in the leafage,  
That glad last call to the nest !  
And the thought of you hangs and triumphs  
With Hesper low in the west !

Till the song and the light and the colour,  
The passion of earth and sky,  
Are blent in a rapture of boding  
Of the death we should one day die.

*W. E. Henley.*

## The Message      ~      ~      ~

SEND back my long-stray'd eyes to me,  
Which O ! too long have dwelt on thee :  
But if from you they've learnt such ill,  
To sweetly smile,  
And then beguile,  
Keep the deceivers, keep them still.

Send home my harmless heart again,  
Which no unworthy thought could stain ;  
But if it has been taught by thine  
To forfeit both  
Its word and oath,  
Keep it, for then 'tis none of mine.

Yet send me back my heart and eyes,  
For I'll know all thy falsities ;  
That I one day may laugh, when thou  
Shalt grieve and mourn—  
Of one the scorn,  
Who proves as false as thou art now.

*John Donne.*

## Will. Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue      ~

(From *Early Poems*)

O PLUMP head-waiter at the Cock,  
To which I most resort,  
How goes the time ? 'Tis five o'clock.  
Go fetch a pint of port :

But let it not be such as that  
You set before chance comers,  
But such whose father-grape grew fat  
On Lusitanian summers.

No vain libation of the Muse,  
But may she still be kind,  
And whisper lovely words, and use  
Her influence on the mind,  
To make me write my random rhymes,  
Ere they be half forgotten ;  
Nor add and alter, many times  
Till all be ripe and rotten.

I pledge her, and she comes and dips  
Her laurel in the wine,  
And lays it thrice upon my lips,  
Those favoured lips of mine ;  
Until the charm have power to make  
New life blood warm the bosom,  
And barren commonplaces break  
In full and kindly blossom.

I pledge her silent at the board ;  
Her gradual fingers steal  
And touch upon the master chord  
Of all I felt and feel.  
Old wishes, ghosts of broken plans,  
And phantom hopes assemble ;  
And that child's heart within the man's  
Begins to move and tremble.

Thro' many an hour of summer suns,  
By many pleasant ways,  
Against its fountain upward runs  
The current of my days :  
I kiss the lips I once have kissed ;  
The gas-light wavers dimmer ;  
And softly, through a vinous mist,  
My college friendships glimmer.

I grow in worth, and wit, and sense,  
Unboding critic-pen,  
Or that eternal want of pence,  
Which vexes public men  
Who hold their hands to all and cry  
For that which all deny them—  
Who sweep the crossings wet or dry,  
And all the world go by them.

Ah yet, tho' all the world forsake,  
Tho' fortune clip my wings,  
I will not cramp my heart, nor take  
Half views of men and things.  
Let Whig and Tory stir their blood ;  
There must be stormy weather ;  
But for some true result of good  
All parties work together.

Let there be thistles, there are grapes ;  
If old things, there are new ;  
Ten thousand broken lights and shapes,  
Yet glimpses of the true.

Let raffs be ripe in prose and rhyme,  
We lack not rhymes and reasons,  
As on this whirligig of Time  
We circle with the seasons.

The earth is rich in man and maid ;  
With fair horizons bound :  
This whole wide earth of light and shade  
Comes out, a perfect round.  
High over soaring Temple-bar,  
And set in Heaven's third story,  
I look at all things as they are,  
But thro' a kind of glory.

\* \* \* \* \*

Head-waiter, honour'd by the guest  
Half-mused, or reeling ripe,  
The pint you gave me was the best  
That ever came from pipe.  
But tho' the port surpasses praise,  
My nerves have dealt with stiffer.  
Is there some magic in the place?  
Or do my peptics differ?

For since I came to live and learn,  
No pint of white or red  
Had ever half the power to turn  
This wheel within my head,  
Which bears a season'd brain about,  
Unsubject to confusion,  
Tho' soak'd and saturate, out and out,  
Thro' every convolution.

For I am of a numerous house,  
With many kinsmen gay,  
Where long and largely we carouse  
As who shall say me nay :  
Each month a birthday coming on,  
We drink defying trouble,  
Or sometimes two would meet in one,  
And then we drank it double.

Whether the vintage, yet unkept,  
Had relish fiery-new,  
Or, elbow deep in sawdust, slept,  
As old as Waterloo ;  
Or stow'd, when classic Canning di  
In musty bins and chambers,  
Had cast upon its crusty side  
The gloom of ten Decembers.

The Muse, the jolly Muse, it is !  
She answer'd to my call,  
She changes with that mood or this  
Is all-in-all to all :  
She lit the spark within my throat,  
To make my blood run quicker,  
Used all her fiery will, and smote  
Her life into the liquor.

And hence this halo lives about  
The waiter's hands, that reach  
To each his perfect pint of stout,  
His proper chop to each.

He looks not like the common breed  
That with the napkin dally ;  
I think he came like Ganymede,  
From some delightful valley.

The Cock was of a larger egg  
Than modern poultry drop.  
Stept forward on a firmer leg,  
And cramm'd a plumper crop ;  
Upon an ampler dunghill trod,  
Crow'd lustier late and early,  
Sipt wine from silver, praising God,  
And raked in golden barley.

A private life was all his joy,  
Till in a court he saw  
A something-pottle-bodied boy  
That knuckled at the taw ;  
He stoop'd and clutch'd him, fair and good,  
Flew over roof and casement :  
His brothers of the weather stood  
Stock-still for sheer amazement.

But he, by farmstead, thorpe and spire,  
And followed with acclaims,  
A sign to many a staring shire  
Came crowing over Thames.  
Right down by smoky Paul's they bore,  
Till, where the street grew straiter,  
One fix'd for ever at the door,  
And one became head waiter.

\* \* \* \* \*

But whither would my fancy go ;  
How out of place she makes  
The violet of a legend blow  
Amongst the chops and steaks !  
'Tis but a steward of the can,  
One shade more plump than common ;  
As just and mere a serving-man  
As any born of woman.

I ranged too high : what draws me down  
Into the common day ?  
Is it the weight of that half-crown,  
Which I shall have to pay ?  
For, something duller that at first,  
Nor wholly comfortable,  
I sit, my empty glass reversed,  
And thrumming on the table.

Half fearful that, with self at strife,  
I take myself to task ;  
Lest of the fullness of my life  
I leave an empty flask :  
For I had hope, by something rare,  
To prove myself a poet :  
But while I plan and plan, my hair  
Is grey before I know it.

So fares it since the years began,  
Till they be gathered up ;  
The truth, that flies the flowing can,  
Will haunt the vacant cup :



**And others' follies teach us not,  
Nor much their wisdom teaches ;  
And most, of sterling worth, is what  
Our own experience preaches.**

**Ah, let the rusty theme alone !  
We know not what we know,  
But for my pleasant hour, 'tis gone :  
'Tis gone, and let it go.  
Tis gone : a thousand such have slept  
Away from my embraces,  
And fallen into dusty crypt  
Of darken'd forms and faces.**

**Go, therefore, thou ! thy betters went  
Long since, and came no more ;  
With peals of genial clamour sent  
From many a tavern door,  
With twisted quirks and happy hits,  
From misty men of letters ;  
The tavern-hours of mighty wits—  
Thine elders and thy betters.**

**Hours when the Poet's words and looks  
Had yet their native glow :  
Nor yet the fear of little books  
Had made them talk for show ;  
But all his vast heart sherris-warm'd,  
He flashed his random speeches,  
Ere days, that deal in ana, swarm'd  
His literary leeches.**

So mix for ever with the past,  
Like all good things on earth !  
For should I prize thee, couldst thou last,  
At half thy real worth ?  
I hold it good, good things should pass :  
With time I will not quarrel :  
It is but yonder empty glass  
That makes me maudlin-moral.

Head-waiter of the chop house here,  
To which I most resort,  
I too must part : I hold thee dear  
For this good pint of port.  
For this thou shalt from all things suck  
Marrow of mirth and laughter ;  
And where so'er thou move, good luck  
Shall fling her old shoe after.

But thou wilt never move from hence,  
The sphere thy fate allots :  
Thy latter days, increased with pence  
Go down amongst the pots :  
Thou battenest by the greasy gleam  
In haunts of hungry sinners,  
Old boxes, larded with the steam  
Of thirty thousand dinners.

'e fret, we fume, would shift our skins,  
Would quarrel with our lot ;  
My care is under polished tins,  
To serve the hot-and-hot ;

To come and go, and come again,  
Returning like the pewit,  
And watched by silent gentlemen,  
That trifle with the cruet.

Live long, ere from thy topmost head  
The thick-set hazel dies ;  
Long, ere the hateful crow shall tread  
The corners of thine eyes :  
Live long, nor feel in head or chest  
Our changeful equinoxes,  
Till mellow death, like some late guest,  
Shall call thee from the boxes.

But when he calls, and thou shalt cease  
To pace the gritted floor,  
And, laying down an unctuous lease  
Of life, shalt earn no more :  
No carved cross-bones, the types of Death,  
Shall show thee past to Heaven ;  
But carved cross-pipes, and, underneath,  
A pint pot neatly graven.

*Lord Tennyson*

## On Reading Old Books      ~      ~      ~

(From the *Plain Speaker*)

I HATE to read new books. There are twenty or thirty volumes that I have read over and over again, and these are the only ones that I have any desire ever to read at all. It was a long time before I could bring myself to sit down to the "Tales of my Landlord," but now that author's works have made a considerable addition to my scanty library. I am told that some of Lady Morgan's are good, and have been recommended to look into "Anastatius," but I have not yet ventured upon that task. A lady, the other day, could not refrain from expressing her surprise to a friend, who said he had been reading "Delphine": she asked,—If it had not been published some time back? Women judge of books as they do of fashions, or complexions, which are admired only "in their newest gloss." That is not my way. I am not one of those who trouble the circulating libraries much, or pester the booksellers for mail-coach copies of standard periodical publications. I cannot say that I am greatly addicted to black letter, but I profess myself well versed in the marble bindings of "Andrew Millar" in the middle of the last century: nor does my taste revolt at "Thurloe's State Papers," in Russia leather, or an ample impression of "Sir William Temple's Essays," with a portrait after Sir Godfrey Kneller

in front. I do not think altogether the worse of a book for having survived the author a generation or two. } have more confidence in the dead than the living. Contemporary writers may generally be divided into two classes—ones friends or ones foes. Of the first we are compelled to think too well, and of the last we are disposed to think too ill, to receive much genuine pleasure from the perusal, or to judge fairly of the merits of either. One candidate for literary fame, who happens to be of our acquaintance, writes finely, and like a man of genius ; but unfortunately has a foolish face, which spoils a delicate passage ; another inspires us with the highest respect for his personal talents and character, but does not quite come up to our expectations in print. All these contradictions and petty details interrupt the calm current of our reflections. If you want to know what any of the authors were who lived before our time, and are still objects of anxious inquiry, you have only to look into their works. But the dust and smoke and noise of modern literature have nothing in common with the pure silent air of immortality.

When I take up a work that I have read before (the oftener the better) I know what I have to expect. The satisfaction is not lessened by being anticipated. When the entertainment is altogether new, I sit down to it as I should to a strange dish.—turn and pick out a bit here and there, and am in doubt what to think of the composition. There

is a want of confidence and security to second appetite. New-fangled books are also like made dishes in this respect, that they are generally little else than hashes and *rifaccimentos* of what has been served up entire and in a more natural state at other times. Besides, in turning thus to a well-known author, there is not only the assurance that my time will not be thrown away, or my palate nauseated with the most insipid or vilest trash,—but I shake hands with, and look an old, tried and valued friend in the face,—compare notes, and chat the hours away. It is true, we form dear friendships with such ideal guests—dearer, alas! and more lasting, than those with our most intimate acquaintance. In reading a book which is an old favourite with me (say the first novel I ever read) I not only have the pleasure of imagination and of a critical relish of the work, but the pleasures of memory added to it. It recalls the same feelings and associations which I had in first reading it, and which I can never have again in any other way. Standard productions of this kind are links in the chain of our conscious being. They bind together the different scattered divisions of our personal identity. They are landmarks and guides in our journey through life. They are pegs and loops on which we hang up, or from which we can take down at pleasure, the wardrobe of a moral imagination, the relics of our best affections, the tokens and records of our happiest hours.

They are like Fortunatus' Wishing-Cap—they give us the best riches—those of Fancy: and transport us, not over half the globe, but (which is better) over half our lives, at a word's notice.

My father Shandy solaced himself with *Brus-cambille*. Give me for this purpose a volume of "*Perigrine Pickle*" or "*Tom Jones*." Open either of them anywhere—at the memoirs of Lady Vane, or the adventures at the masquerade with Lady Bellaston, or the disputes between *Thwackum* and *Square*, or the escape of *Molly Seagrim*, or the incident of *Sophia* and her muff, or the edifying prolixity of her aunt's lecture—and there I find the same delightful, busy, bustling scene as ever, and feel myself the same as when I was first introduced into the midst of it. Nay sometimes the sight of an odd volume of these good old English authors on a stall, or the name lettered on the back among others on the shelves of a library, answers the purpose, revives the whole train of ideas, and "sets the puppets dallying." Twenty years are struck off the list, and I am a child again. A sage philosopher (*Godwin*), who was not a very wise man, said, that he would like very well to be young again, if he could take his experience with him. This ingenious person did not seem to be aware, by the gravity of his remark, that the great advantage of being young is to be without this weight of experience, which he would fain place on the shoulders of youth, and which never comes too late with years. Oh! what a

privilege to let this hump, like Christian's burthen, drop from off one's back, and transport one's-self, by the aid of a little musty duodecimo, to the time when "ignorance was bliss," and when we first got a peep at the raree show of the world, through the glass of fiction—gazing at mankind as we do at beasts in a menagerie, through the bars of their cages,—or at curiosities in a museum, that we must not touch ! For myself, not only are the old ideas of the contents of the work brought back to my mind in all their vividness, but the old associations of the faces and persons of those I then knew, as they were in their lifetime—the place where I sat to read the volume, the day when I got it, the feeling of the air, the fields, the sky—return, and all my early impressions with them. This is better to me—those places, those times, those persons, and those feelings that come across me as I retrace the story and devour the page, are to me better than the wet sheets of the last new novel from the Ballantyne press, to say nothing of the Minerva press in Leadenhall Street. It is like visiting the scenes of early youth. I think of the time "when I was at my father's house, and my path ran down with butter and honey"—when I was a little, thoughtless child, and had no other wish or care but to con my daily task and be happy !—"Tom Jones," I remember, was the first work that broke the spell. It came down in numbers once a fortnight, in Cooke's pocket edition, embellished with cuts. I had hitherto read



only in school-books, and a tiresome ecclesiastical history (with the exception of Mrs. Radcliffe's "Romance of the Forest"): but this had a different relish with it—"sweet in the mouth" though not "bitter in the belly." It smacked of the world I lived in, and in which I was to live—and showed me groups, "gay creatures" not "of the element" but of the earth; not "living in the clouds" but travelling the same road that I did;—some that had passed on before me, and others that might soon overtake me. My heart had palpitated at the thoughts of a boarding-school ball, or gala-day at Midsummer or Christmas; but the world I had found out in Cooke's edition of the British Novelists was to me a dance through life, a perpetual gala-day. The sixpenny numbers of this work regularly contrived to leave off just in the middle of a sentence, and in the nick of a story, where Tom Jones discovers Square behind the blanket; or where Parson Adams, in the inextricable confusion of events, very undesignedly gets to bed to Mrs. Slipslop. Let me caution the reader against this impression of "Joseph Andrews"; for there is a picture of Fanny in it which he should not set his heart on, lest he should never meet with anything like it; or if he should, it would, perhaps, be better for him if he had not. It was just like —— —! With what eagerness I used to look forward to the next number, and open the prints! Ah! never again shall I feel the enthusiastic delight with which I

gazed at the figures, and anticipated the stories and adventures of Major Bath and Commodore Trunnion, of Trim and my Uncle Toby, of Don Quixote and Sancho and Dapple, of Gil Blas and Dame Lorenza Sephora, of Laura and the fair Lucretia, whose lips open and shut like buds of roses. To what nameless ideas did they give rise, —with what airy delights I filled up the outlines, as I hung in silence over the page!—Let me still recall them, that they may breathe fresh life into me, and that I may live that birthday of thought and romantic pleasure over again! Talk of the *ideal*! This is the only true ideal—the heavenly tints of Fancy reflected in the bubbles that float on the springtide of human life.

Oh! Memory! shield me from the world's poor strife,  
And give those scenes thine everlasting life!

The paradox with which I set out is, I hope, less startling than it was: the reader will, by this time, have been let into my secret. Much about the same time, or I believe rather earlier, I took a particular satisfaction in reading Chubb's Tracts, and I often think I will get them again to wade through. There is a high gusto of polemical divinity in them; and you fancy you hear a club of shoemakers at Salisbury debating a disputable text from one of St. Paul's Epistles in a workman-like style, with equal shrewdness and pertinacity. I cannot say much for my metaphysical studies, into which I launched shortly after with great

ardour, so as to make a toil of a pleasure. I was presently entangled in briars and thorns of subtle distinctions,—of “fate, free-will, foreknowledge absolute,”—though I cannot add that “in their wandering mazes I found no end”; for I did arrive at some very satisfactory and potent conclusions: nor will I go so far, however ungrateful the subject may seem, as to exclaim with Marlowe’s Faustus—“Would I had never seen Wittenburg, never read book,”—that is, never studied such authors as Hartley, Hume, Berkeley, &c. Locke’s “Essay on the Human Understanding” is, however, a work from which I never derived either pleasure or profit; and Hobbes, dry and powerful as he is, I did not read till long afterwards. I read a few poets, which did not much hit my taste,—for I would have the reader understand, I am deficient in the faculty of imagination; but I fell early upon French romances and philosophy, and devoured them tooth and nail. Many a dainty repast have I made of the “New Eloise,”—the description of the kiss; the excursion on the water; the letter of St. Preux, recalling the time of their first loves: and the account of Julia’s death; these I read over and over again with unspeakable delight and wonder. Some years after, when I met with this work again, I found I had lost nearly my whole relish for it (except some few parts) and was, I remember, very much mortified with the change in my taste, which I sought to attribute to the smallness and gilt edges of the edition I had

bought, and its being perfumed with rose-leaves. Nothing could exceed the gravity, the solemnity with which I carried home and read the "Dedication of the Social Contract," with some other pieces of the same author, which I picked up at a stall in a coarse leathern cover. Of the Confessions I have spoken elsewhere, and may repeat what I have said—"Sweet is the dew of their memory, and pleasant the balm of their recollection." Their beauties are not "scattered like stray-gifts o'er the earth," but sown thick on the page, rich and rare. I wish I had never read the "Emilius," or read it with less implicit faith. I had no occasion to pamper my natural aversion to affectation or pretence, by romantic and artificial means. I had better have formed myself on the model of Sir Fopling Flutter.

There is a class of persons whose virtues and most shining qualities sink in, and are concealed by, an absorbent ground of modesty and reserve; and such a one I do, without vanity, profess myself. Now these are the very persons who are likely to attach themselves to the character of Emilius, and to whom it is sure to be the bane. This dull, phlegmatic, retiring humour is not in a fair way to be corrected, but confirmed and rendered desperate, by being in that work held up as an object of imitation, as an example of simplicity and magnanimity—by coming upon us with all the recommendations of novelty, surprise, and superiority to the prejudices of the world—by being

stuck upon a pedestal, made amiable, dazzling, a *leurre de dupe*! The reliance on solid worth which it inculcates, the preference of sober truth to gaudy tinsel, hangs like a mill-stone round the necks of imagination—"a load to sink a navy"—impedes our progress, and blocks up every prospect in life. A man, to get on, to be successful, conspicuous, applauded, should not retire upon the centre of his conscious resources, but be always at the circumference of appearances. He must envelope himself in a halo of mystery—he must walk with a train of self-conceit following him—he must not strip himself to a buff jerkin, to the doublet and hose of his real merits, but must surround himself with a cortège of prejudices, like the signs of the Zodiac—he must seem anything but what he is, and then he may pass for anything he pleases. The world loves to be amused by hollow professions, to be deceived by flattering appearances, to live in a state of hallucination; and can forgive everything but the plain, simple, downright honest truth—such as we see it chalked out in the character of Emilius.—To return from this digression, which is a little out of place here.

Books have in a great measure lost their power over me: nor can I revive the same interest in them as formerly. I perceive when a thing is good, rather than feel it. It is true

"Marcian Colonna" is a dainty book

and the reading of Mr. Keats' "Eve of Saint Agnes" lately made one regret that I was not young again. The beautiful and tender images there conjured up, "come like shadows—so depart." The "tiger-moth's wings" which he has spread over his rich poetic blazonry, just flit across my fancy ; the gorgeous twilight window which he has painted over and over again in his verse, to me "blushes" almost in vain "with blood of queens and kings." I know how I should have felt at one time in reading such passages ; and that is all. The sharp luscious flavour, the fine aroma is fled, and nothing but the stalk, the bran, the husk of literature is left. If anyone were to ask me what I read now, I might answer with my Lord Hamlet in the play—"Words, words, words."—"What is the matter?"—"Nothing!"—They have scarce a meaning. But it was not always so. There was a time when to my thinking, every word was a flower or a pearl, like those which dropped from the mouth of the little peasant-girl in the fairy-tale, or like those which fall from the great preacher in the Caledonian Chapel. I drank of the stream of knowledge that tempted, but did not mock my lips, as of the river of life, freely. How eagerly I slaked my thirst of German sentiment, "as the hart that panteth for the water-springs" ; how I bathed and revelled, and added my floods of tear to Goethe's "Sorrows of Werter," and to "Schiller's "Robbers"—

Giving my stock of more to that which had too much !

I read, and attended with all my mind to Coleridge's fine Sonnet, beginning—

Schiller ! that hour I would have wished to die,  
If through the shuddering midnight I had sent,  
From the dark dungeon of the tow'r time-rent,  
That fearful voice, a famish'd father's cry !

I believe I may date my insight into the mysteries of poetry from the commencement of my acquaintance with the authors of the " Lyrical Ballads " ; at least my discrimination of the higher sorts—not my predilection for such writers as Goldsmith or Pope : nor do I imagine they will say I got my liking for the Novelists, or the comic writers,—for the character of Valentine, Tattle, or Miss Prue from them. If so, I must have got from them what they never had themselves. In points where poetic diction and conception are concerned, I may be at a loss, and liable to be imposed upon : but in forming an estimate of passages relating to common life and manners, I cannot think I am a plagiarist from any man. I there " know my cue without a prompter." I may say of such studies—*Intus et in cute*. I am just able to admire those literal touches of observation and description, which persons of loftier pretensions overlook and despise. I think I comprehend something of the characteristic part of Shakspeare ; and in him, indeed, all is characteristic, even the nonsense and poetry. I believe it was the celebrated Sir Humphry Davy

who used to say, that Shakspeare was rather a metaphysician than a poet. At any rate, it was not ill said. I wish that I had sooner known the dramatic writers contemporary with Shakspeare ; for in looking them over about a year ago, I almost revived my old passion for reading, and my delight in old books, though they were very nearly new to me. The Periodical Essayists I read long ago. The Spectator I liked extremely, but the Tatler took my fancy most. I read the others soon after, the Rambler, the Adventurer, the World, the Connoisseur ; I was not sorry to get to the end of them, and have no desire to go regularly through them again. I consider myself a thorough adept in Richardson. I like the longest of his novels best, and think no part of them tedious : nor should I ask to have anything better to do than to read them from beginning to end, to take them up when I choose, and lay them down when I was tired, in some old family mansion in the country, till every word and every syllable relating to the bright Clarissa, the divine Clementina, the beautiful Pamela, “with every trick and line of their sweet favour,” were once more “graven in my heart’s table.” I have a sneaking kindness for Mackenzie’s “Julia de Roubigné”—for the deserted mansion, and straggling gilliflowers on the mouldering garden wall ; and still more for his “Man of Feeling” ; not that it is better, nor so good ; but at the time I read it I sometimes thought of the heroine, Miss Walton,



and Miss Railton together, and "that ligament, fine as it was, was never broken." One of the poets that I have always read with most pleasure, and can wander about in for ever with a sort of voluptuous indolence is Spenser; and I like Chaucer even better. The only writer among the Italians I can pretend to any knowledge of is Boccaccio, and of him I cannot express half my admiration. His story of the Hawk I could read and think of from day to day, just as I would look at a picture of Titian's!

I remember, as long ago as the year 1798, going to a neighbouring town (Shrewsbury, where Farquhar has laid the plot of his "Recruiting Officer") and bringing home with me, "at one proud swoop," a copy of Milton's "Paradise Lost," and another of Burke's "Reflections on the French Revolution"—both of which I have still; and I still recollect, when I see the covers, the pleasure with which I dipped into them as I returned with my double prize. I was set up for one while. That time is past, "with all its giddy raptures": but I am still anxious to preserve its memory, "embalmed with odours." With respect to the first of these works, I would be permitted to remark here in passing, that it is a sufficient answer to the German criticism which has since been started against the character of Satan (*viz.* that it is not one of disgusting deformity, or pure, defecated malice) to say that Milton has there drawn, not the abstract principle of evil, not a devil

Incarnate, but a fallen angel. This is the scriptural account, and the poet has followed it. We may safely retain such passages as that well-known one—

His form had not yet lost  
All her original brightness : nor appeared  
Less than archangel ruin'd : and the excess  
Of glory obscur'd—

for the theory, which is opposed to them “falls flat upon the grunsel edge, and shames its worshippers.” Let us hear no more then of this monkish cant, and bigoted outcry for the restoration of the horns and tail of the devil ! Again as to the other work, Burke’s “Reflections,” I took a particular pride and pleasure in it, and read it to myself and others for months afterwards. I had reason for my prejudice in favour of this author. To understand an adversary is some praise : to admire him is more. I thought I did both : I knew I did one : From the first time I ever cast my eyes on anything of Burke’s I said to myself, “This is true eloquence : this is a man pouring out his mind on paper.” All other style seemed to me pedantic and impertinent. Dr. Johnson’s was walking on stilts ; and even Junius’s (who was at that time a favourite with me) with all his terseness, shrunk up into little antithetic points and well trimmed sentences. But Burke’s style was forked and playful as the lightning, crested like the serpent. He delivered plain things on a plain ground ; but when he rose, there was no end of his flights

and circumgyrations—and in this Letter to a Noble Lord “he like an eagle in a dove-cot, fluttered *his* Volscians” (The Duke of Bedford and the Earl of Lauderdale) “in Corioli.” I did not care for his doctrines. I was then, and am still, proof against their contagion ; but I admired the author, and was considered as not a very staunch partisan of the opposite side, though I thought myself that an abstract proposition was one thing—a masterly transition, a brilliant metaphor, another. I conceived too that he might be wrong in his main argument, and yet deliver fifty truths in arriving at a false conclusion. I remember Coleridge assuring me, as a poetical set off to my sceptical admiration, that Wordsworth had written an Essay on Marriage, which, for manly thought and nervous expression, he deemed incomparably superior. As I had not, at that time, seen any specimens of Mr. Wordsworth’s prose style, I could not express my doubts on the subject. If there are greater prose writers than Burke, they either lie out of my course of study, or are beyond my sphere of comprehension. I am too old to be a convert to a new mythology of genius. The niches are occupied, the tables are full. If such is still my admiration of this man’s misapplied powers, what must it have been at a time when I myself was in vain trying, year after year, to write a single Essay, nay, a single page or sentence : when I regarded the wonders of his pen with the longing eyes of one who is dumb and a changeling : and when, to be able to

convey the slightest conception of my meaning to others in words, was the height of an almost hopeless ambition ! But I never measured others' excellencies by my own defects : though a sense of my own incapacity, and of the steep impassable ascent from me to them, made me regard them with greater awe and fondness. I have thus run through most of my early studies and favourite authors, some of whom I have since criticised more at large. Whether those observations will survive me, I neither know, nor do I much care : but to the works themselves, "worthy of all acceptance," and to the feelings they have always excited in me, since I could distinguish a meaning in language, nothing shall ever prevent me from looking back with gratitude and triumph. To have lived in the cultivation of an intimacy with such works, and to have familiarly relished such names, is not to have lived quite in vain.

*W. Hazlitt.*

### A Mind Content      ~      ~      ~

(From *The Farewell to Folly*)

SWEET are the thoughts that savour of content ;  
The quiet mind is richer than a crown .  
Sweet are the nights in careless slumber spent ;  
The poor estate scorns fortune's angry frown :  
Such sweet content, such minds, such sleep, such  
bliss,  
Beggars enjoy when princes oft do miss.

The homely house that harbours quiet rest ;  
The cottage that affords no pride nor care ;  
The mean that 'grees with country music best :  
The sweet consort of mirth and music's fare :  
Obscured life sets down a type of bliss :  
A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

*R. Greene.*

### An Invocation      ~      ~      ~

(From *Ionica*)

I NEVER prayed for Dryads, to haunt the woods  
again ;  
More welcome were the presence of hungry  
thirsting men,  
Whose doubts we could unravel, whose hopes we  
could fulfil,  
Our wisdom tracing backward, the river to the rill ;  
Were such beloved forerunners one summer day  
restored,  
Then, then we might discover the Muse's mystic  
hoard.

O dear divine Comatas, I would that thou and I  
Beneath this broken sunlight this leisure day  
might lie ;  
Where trees from distant forests, whose names  
were strange to thee,  
Should bend their amorous branches within thy  
reach to be,

And flowers thy Hellas knew not, which art hath  
made more fair,  
Should shed their shining petals upon thy fragrant  
hair.

Then thou shouldst calmly listen with ever chang-  
ing looks  
To songs of younger minstrels and plots of modern  
books  
And wonder at the daring of poets later born,  
Whose thoughts are unto thy thoughts as noon-  
tide is to morn ;  
And little shouldst thou grudge them their greater  
strength of soul,  
Thy partners in the torch race though nearer to  
the goal.

As when ancestral portraits look gravely from the  
walls  
Upon the youthful baron who treads their echoing  
halls ;  
And whilst he builds new turrets, the thrice en-  
nobled heir  
Would gladly wake his grandsire his home and  
feast to share ;  
So from Ægean laurels that hide thine ancient urn  
I fain would call thee hither, my sweeter lore to  
learn.

Or in thy cedarn prison thou waitest for the bee :  
Ah, leave that simple honey, and take thy food  
from me.

My sun is stooping westward. Entranced dreamer  
haste :  
There's fruitage in my garden, that I would have  
thee taste.  
Now lift the lid a moment ; now, Dorian shepherd,  
speak :  
Two minds shall flow together, the English and  
the Greek.

W. Cory.

### The Philosopher to his Mistress      ~      ~

(From *Shorter Poems*)

BECAUSE thou canst not see,  
Because thou canst not know,  
The black and hopeless woe  
That hath encompassed me :  
Because, should I confess  
The thought of my despair,  
My words would wound thee less  
Than swords can hurt the air :

Because with thee I seem  
As one invited near  
To taste the faery cheer  
Of spirits in a dream ;  
Of whom he knoweth nought  
Save that they vie to make  
All motion, voice and thought  
A pleasure for his sake :

Therefore more sweet and strange  
Has been the mystery  
Of thy long love to me,  
That doth not quit nor change,  
Nor tax my solemn heart,  
That kisseth in a gloom,  
Knowing not who thou art  
That givest, nor to whom.

Therefore the tender touch  
Is more : more dear the smile :  
And thy light words beguile  
My wisdom overmuch :  
And O with swiftness fly  
The fancies of my song  
To happy worlds where I  
Still in thy love belong.

*R. Bridges*

Longing    ~    ~    ~    ~

(From *Lyric Poems*)

COME to me in my dreams, and then,  
By day I shall be well again !  
For then the night will more than pay  
The hopeless longing of the day.

Come, as thou cam'st a thousand times,  
A messenger from radiant climes,  
And smile on thy new world, and be  
As kind to others as to me !



Or as thou never cam'st in sooth,  
Come now, and let me dream it truth ;  
And part my hair and kiss my brow,  
And say—My love ! why sufferest thou ?

Come to me in my dreams and then  
By day I shall be well again !  
For then the night will more than pay  
The hopeless longing of the day.

*M. Arnold.*

## The Red Fisherman



THE Abbot arose, and closed his book,  
And donned his sandal shoon,  
And wandered forth alone to look  
Upon the summer moon :  
A starlight sky was o'er his head,  
A quiet breeze around ;  
And the flowers a thrilling fragrance shed,  
And the waves a soothing sound ;  
It was not an hour, nor a scene, for aught  
But love and calm delight ;  
Yet the holy man had a cloud of thought  
On his wrinkled brow that night.  
He gazed on the river that gurgled by,  
But he thought not of the reeds ;  
He clasped his gilded rosary,  
But he did not tell the beads :

If he looked to Heaven, 'twas not to invoke  
The Spirit that dwelleth there :  
If he opened his lips, the words they spoke  
Had never the tone of prayer.  
A pious priest might the Abbot seem,  
He had swayed the crosier well ;  
But what was the theme of the Abbot's dream,  
The Abbot were loth to tell.

Companion-less for a mile or more,  
He traced the windings of the shore.  
Oh, beauteous is that river still,  
As it winds by many a sloping hill,  
And many a dim o'erarching grove,  
And many a flat and sunny cove,  
And terraced lawns whose bright arcades  
The honey-suckle sweetly shades,  
And rocks whose very crags seem bowers,  
So gay they are with grass and flowers.

But the Abbot was thinking of scenery,  
About as much, in sooth,  
As a lover thinks of constancy,  
Or an advocate of truth.  
He did not mark how the skies in wrath  
Grew dark above his head ;  
He did not mark how the mossy path  
Grew damp beneath his tread ;  
And nearer he came, and still more near,  
To a pool, in whose recess  
The water had slept for many a year,  
Unchanged and motionless ;

From the river stream it sped away,  
The space of half a rood ;  
The surface had the hue of clay,  
And the scent of human blood :  
The trees and herbs that round it grew  
Were venomous and foul ;  
And the birds that through the bushes flew  
Were the vulture and the owl :  
The water was dark and rank  
As ever a company pumped ;  
And the perch that was netted and laid on the bank  
Grew rotten while it jumped :  
And bold was he who thither came  
At midnight, man or boy ;  
For the place was cursed with an evil name,  
And that name was " The Devil's Decoy ! "

The Abbot was weary as Abbot could be,  
And he sat down to rest on the stump of a tree ;  
When suddenly rose a dismal tone—  
Was it a song or was it a moan ?  
" Oh, ho ! Oh, ho !  
Above, below,  
Lightly and brightly they glide and go :  
The hungry and keen to the top are leaping,  
The lazy and fat in the depths are sleeping :  
Fishing is fine when the pool is muddy.  
Broiling is rich when the coals are ruddy ! "  
In a monstrous fright, by the murky light,  
He looked to the left and he looked to the right,

And what was the vision close before him  
That flung such a sudden stupor o'er him?  
'Twas a sight to make his hair uprise,  
And the life blood colder run :  
The startled Priest struck both his thighs,  
And the Abbey clock struck one.

All alone, by the side of the pool,  
A tall man sat on a three-legged stool,  
Kicking his heels in the dewy sod,  
And putting in order his reel and rod.  
Red were the rags his shoulders wore,  
And a high red cap on his head he bore ;  
His arms and his legs were long and bare ;  
And two or three locks of long red hair  
Were tossing about his scraggy neck,  
Like a tattered flag o'er a splitting wreck.  
It might be time or it might be trouble,  
Had bent that stout back nearly double :  
Sunk in their deep and hollow sockets  
That blazing couple of Congreve rockets :  
And shrunk and shrivelled that tawny skin  
Till it hardly covered the bones within.  
The line the Abbot saw him throw  
Had been fashioned and formed long ages ago :  
And the hands that worked his foreign nest,  
Long ages ago had gone to their rest :  
You would have sworn, as you looked on them,  
He had fished in the flood with Ham and Shem !  
There was turning of keys and creaking of locks  
As he took forth a bait from his iron box.

Minnow or gentle, worm or fly—  
It seemed not such to the Abbot's eye :  
Gaily it glittered with jewel and gem,  
And its shape was the shape of a diadem.  
It was fastened a gleaming hook about,  
By a chain within, and a chain without ;  
The Fisherman gave it a kick and a spin,  
And the water fizzed as it tumbled in.

From the bowels of the earth,  
Strange and varied sounds had birth -  
Now the battle's bursting peal,  
Neigh of steed, and clang of steel :  
Now an old man's hollow groan  
Echoed from the dungeon stone :  
Now the weak and wailing cry  
Of a stripling's agony.

Cold by this, was the midnight air ;  
But the Abbot's blood ran colder,  
When he saw a gasping knight lie th  
With a gash beneath his clotted hair.  
And a hump upon his shoulder.  
And the loyal churchman strove in vain  
To mutter a paternoster :  
For he who writhed in mortal pain,  
Was camped that night on Bosworth plain,  
The cruel Duke of Glo'ster !

There was turning of keys and creaking of locks  
As he took forth a bait from his iron box.

It was a haunch of princely size,  
Filling with fragrance earth and skies.  
The corpulent Abbot knew full well  
The swelling form and the steaming smell ;  
Never a monk that wore a hood  
Could better have guessed the very wood  
Where the noble hart had stood at bay,  
Weary and wounded at close of day.

Sounded then the noisy glee,  
Of a revelling company ;  
Sprightly story, wicked jest,  
Rated servant, greeted guest,  
Flow of wine and flight of cork,  
Stroke of knife and thrust of fork :  
But where'er the board was spread,  
Grace I ween was never said !

Pulling and tugging, the Fisherman sate ;  
And the Priest was ready to vomit,  
When he hauled out a gentleman, fine and fat,  
With a belly as big as a brimming vat,  
And a nose as red as a comet.  
"A capital stew" the Fisherman said,  
"With cinnamon and sherry !"  
And the Abbot turned away his head,  
For his brother was lying before him dead,  
The Mayor of St. Edmund's Bury !

There was turning of keys and creaking of locks  
As he took forth a bait from his iron box.

It was a bundle of beautiful things,  
A peacock's tail, and a butterfly's wings,  
A scarlet slipper, an auburn curl,  
A mantle of silk, and a bracelet of pearl,  
And a packet of letters from whose sweet fold  
Such a stream of delicate odours rolled,  
That the Abbot fell on his face and fainted,  
And deemed his spirit was half-way sainted.

Sounds seemed dropping from the skies,  
Stifled whispers, smothered sighs.  
And the breath of vernal gales,  
And the voice of nightingales :  
But the nightingales were mute,  
Envious, when an unseen lute  
Tuned the music of its chords  
Into passion's thrilling words.

"Smile, lady, smile !—I will not set  
Upon thy brow the coronet,  
Till thou wilt gather roses white,  
To wear around its gems of light.  
Smile, lady, smile !—I will not see  
Rivers and Hastings bend the knee,  
Till those bewitching lips of thine  
Will bid me rise in bliss from mine.  
Smile, lady, smile !—for who would win  
A loveless throne through guilt and sin ?  
Or who would reign o'er vale and hill,  
If woman's heart were rebel still ?"

One jerk, and there a lady lay,  
A lady wondrous fair ;  
But the rose of her lip had faded away,  
And her cheek was as white and cold as clay,  
And torn was her raven hair.  
“ Ah, ah,” said the Fisher, in merry guise,  
“ Her gallant was hooked before ” ;  
And the Abbot heaved some piteous sighs,  
For oft he had bless'd those deep blue eyes,  
The eyes of Mistress Shore.

There was turning of keys and creaking of locks  
As he took forth a bait from his iron box.  
Many the cunning sportsman tried,  
Many with a frown he flung aside :  
A minstrel's harp, and a miser's chest,  
A hermit's cowl, and a baron's crest,  
Jewels of lustre, robes of price,  
Tomes of heresy, loaded dice,  
And golden cups of the brightest wine  
That ever was pressed from the Burgundy vine.

There was a perfume of sulphur and nitre,  
As he came at last to a bishop's mitre !  
From top to toe the Abbot shook  
As the Fisherman armed his golden hook ;  
And awfully were his features wrought  
By some dark dream or wakened thought.  
Look how the fearful felon gazes  
On the scaffold his country's vengeance raises,  
When the lips are cracked, and the jaws are dry,  
With the thirst that only in death shall die :



Mark the mariner's frenzied frown,  
As the swaling wherry settles down,  
When peril has numbed the sense and will,  
Though the hand and the foot may struggle still :  
Wilder far was the Abbot's glance,  
Deeper far was the Abbot's trance :  
Fixed as a monument, still as air,  
He bent no knee, and he breathed no prayer ;  
But he signed—he knew not why or how,—  
The sign of the Cross on his clammy brow.

There was turning of keys and creaking of locks  
As he stalked away with his iron box.

Oh ho ! Oh ho !

The cock doth crow ;

It is time for the Fisher to rise and go.  
Fair luck to the Abbot, fair luck to the shrine ;  
He hath gnawed in twain my choicest line ;  
Let him swim to the north, let him swim to the  
south,  
The Abbot will carry my hook in his mouth.

The Abbot had preached for many years,  
With as clear articulation  
As ever was heard in the House of Peers  
Against emancipation :  
His words had made battalions quake,  
Had roused the zeal of martyrs ;  
Had kept the court an hour awake  
And the king himself three quarters :

But ever, from that hour, 'tis said,  
He stammered and he stuttered  
As if an axe went through his head,  
With every word he uttered.  
He stuttered o'er blessing, he stuttered o'er ban,  
He stuttered, drunk or dry,  
And none but he and the Fisherman  
Could tell the reason why !

*W. M. Praed*

(From *Echoes*)

O R ever the knightly years were gone  
With the old world to the grave,  
I was a King in Babylon  
And you were a Christian slave.

I saw, I took, I cast you by,  
I bent and broke your pride ;  
You loved me well, or I heard them lie,  
But your longing was denied.  
Surely I knew that by and by  
You cursed your gods and died.

And a myriad suns have set and shone  
Since then upon the grave  
Decreed by the King in Babylon  
To her that had been his slave.

The pride I trampled is now my scathe,  
For it tramples me again.  
The old resentment lasts like death,  
For you love, yet you refrain.  
I break my heart on your hard unfaith,  
And I break my heart in vain.

Yet not for an hour do I wish undone  
The deed beyond the grave,  
When I was a King in Babylon  
And you were a virgin slave.

*W. E. Henley.*

## The Latest Decalogue      ~      ~

(From *Poems on Life and Duty*)

THOU shalt have one God only : who  
Would be at the expense of two ?  
No graven images may be  
Worshipped, except the currency :  
Swear not at all ; for, for thy curse  
Thine enemy is none the worse :  
At Church on Sunday to attend  
Will serve to keep the world thy friend :  
Honour thy parents ; that is, all  
From whom advancement may befall :  
Thou shalt not kill ; but need'st not strive  
Officiously to keep alive :  
Do not adultery commit ;  
Advantage rarely comes of it :

Thou shalt not steal ; an empty feat  
When 'tis so lucrative to cheat :  
Bear not false witness ; let the lie  
Have time on its own wings to fly :  
Thou shalt not covet ; but tradition  
Approves all forms of competition.

*A. H. Clough.*

### A Leave-taking      ~      ~      ~

(From *Poems and Ballads*)

LET us go hence, my songs ; she will not hear.  
Let us go hence together without fear ;  
Keep silence now, for singing time is over,  
And over all old things and all things dear.  
She loves not you nor me as all we love her,  
Yea, though we sang as angels in her ear  
She would not hear.

Let us rise up and part ; she will not know.  
Let us go seaward as the great winds go,  
Full of blown sand and foam : what help is here ?  
There is no help, for all these things are so,  
And all the world is bitter as a tear.  
And how these things are, though ye strove to show,  
She would not know.

Let us go home and hence ; she will not weep.  
We gave love many dreams and days to keep,

Flowers without scent, and fruits that would not  
grow,  
Saying, ' If thou wilt, thrust in thy sickle and reap.'  
All is reaped now ; no grass is left to mow ;  
And we that sowed, though all we fell on sleep,  
She would not weep.

Let us go hence, and rest ; she will not love.  
She shall not hear us if we sing hereof,  
Nor see love's ways, how sore they are and steep.  
Come hence, let be, lie still ; it is enough  
Love is a barren sea, bitter and deep ;  
And though she saw all heaven in flower above,  
She would not love.

Let us give up, go down ; she will not care.  
Though all the stars made gold of all the air,  
And the sea moving saw before it move  
One moon-flower making all the foam-flowers fair ;  
Though all those waves went over us, and drove  
Deep down the stifling lips and drowning hair,  
She would not care.

Let us go hence, go hence ; she will not see.  
Sing all once more together : surely she,  
She too, remembering days and words that were,  
Will turn a little toward us, sighing ; but we,  
We are hence, we are gone, as though we had not  
been there.  
Nay, and though all men seeing had pity on me,  
She would not see.

*A. C. Swinburne.*

## An Invective Against Love      ∞      ∞

(From *Davidson's Poetical Rhapsody*)

LOVE is a sour delight, a sugared grief,  
A living death, an ever-dying life,  
A breach of reason's law, a secret thief,  
A sea of tears, an everlasting strife :  
A bait for fools, a scourge of noble wits,  
A deadly wound, a shot that ever hits.

Love is a blinded god, a wayward boy,  
A labyrinth of doubts, an idle lust ;  
A slave to beauty's will, a witless toy,  
A ravenous bird, a tyrant most unjust :  
A burning heat in frost, a flattering foe,  
A private hell, a very world of woe.

Yet mighty Love regard not what I say,  
Who in a trance do lie, reft of my wits ;  
But blame the light that leads me thus astray,  
And makes my tongue thus rave by frantic fits :  
Yet hurt me not, lest I sustain the smart,  
Which am content to lodge her in my heart.

*T. Watson.*



WINTER  
FOR DECLINE



LASTLY, came Winter cloathed all in frize,  
Chattering his teeth for cold that did him chill ;  
Whil'st on his hoary beard his breath did freese,  
And the dull drops, that from his purpled bill  
As from a limbeck did adown distill.  
In his right hand a tipped staffe he held,  
With which his feeble steps he stayed still :  
For he was faint with cold, and weak with eld,  
That scarce his loosed limbes he hable was to weld.

*Ed. Spenser.*

*Mutabilitie, Canto vii*

Song      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Third Book of Airs*, 1617)

NOW winter nights enlarge  
The number of their hours,  
And clouds their storms discharge  
Upon the airy towers.  
Let now the chimneys blaze,  
And cups o'erflow with wine ;  
Let well tuned words amaze  
With harmony divine,  
Now yellow waxen lights  
Shall wait on honey love,  
While youthful revels, masques, and courtly sights  
Sleep's leaden spells remove.

This time doth well dispense  
With lovers' long discourse ;  
Much speech hath some defense  
Though beauty no remorse.  
All do not all things well :  
Some measures comely tread,  
Some knotted riddles tell,  
Some poems smoothly read.  
The summer hath its joys  
And winter his delights ;  
Though love and all his pleasures are but toys,  
They shorten tedious nights.

*Thomas Campion.*

## The Character of a Happy Life

(From *Poems*)

HOW happy is he born and taught,  
That serveth not another's will !  
Whose Armour is his honest thought :  
And simple Truth his utmost Skill !

Whose Passions not his masters are,  
Whose soul is still prepar'd for Death ;  
Untide unto the world, by care  
Of Publick fame, or private breath.

Who envies none that Chance doth raise,  
Nor Vice hath ever understood :  
How deepest wounds are giv'n by praise,  
Nor rules of State, but rules of good.

Who hath his life from rumours freed.  
Whose Conscience is his strong retreat :  
Whose state can neither flatterers feed,  
Nor ruin make Oppressors great.

Who God doth late and early pray,  
More of his grace, than gifts to lend :  
And entertains the harmless day  
With a Religious Book, or Friend.

This man is freed from servile bands  
Of hope to rise, or fear to fall :  
Lord of himself, though not of Lands,  
And having nothing : yet hath all.

*Sir H. Wotton.*

Song     ~     ~     ~     ~

(From *Early Poems*)

A SPIRIT haunts the year's last hours  
Dwelling amid these yellowing bowers :  
To himself he talks :  
For at eventide listening earnestly,  
At his work you may hear him sob and sigh  
In the walks :  
Earthward he boweth the heavy stalks  
Of the mouldering flowers :  
Heavily hangs the broad sunflower  
Over its grave i' the earth so chilly ;  
Heavily hangs the hollyhock,  
Heavily hangs the tiger lily.

The air is damp and hush'd and close,  
As a sick man's room when he taketh repose  
An hour before death ;  
My very heart faints and my whole soul grieves  
At the moist rich smell of the rotting leaves,  
And the breath  
Of the fading edges of box beneath,  
And the year's last rose.  
Heavily hangs the broad sunflower  
Over its grave i' the earth so chilly ;  
Heavily hangs the hollyhock,  
Heavily hangs the tiger lily.

*Lord Tennyson.*

## Youth and Calm      ~      ~      ~

(From *Early Poems*)

'TIS death ! and peace indeed is here,  
And ease from shame, and rest from fear.  
There's nothing can disarm now  
The smoothness of that limpid brow.  
But is a calm like this, in truth,  
The crowning end of life and youth,  
And when this boon rewards the dead,  
Are all debts paid, has all been said ?  
And is the heart of youth so light,  
Its step so firm, its eyes so bright,  
Because on its hot brow there blows  
A wind of promise and repose  
From the far grave, to which it goes ;  
Because it hath the hope to come,  
One day to harbour in the tomb ?  
Ah no, the bliss youth dreams is one  
For daylight, for the cheerful sun,  
For feeling nerves and living breath—  
Youth dreams a bliss on this side death.  
It dreams a rest, if not more deep,  
More grateful than this marble sleep ;  
It hears a voice within it tell :  
*Calm's not life's crown, though calm is well*  
'Tis all perhaps which man acquires  
But 'tis not what our youth desires.

*M. Arnold.*

## The Rose      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Echoes*)

O GATHER me the rose, the rose,  
While yet in flower we find it,  
For summer smiles, but summer goes,  
And winter waits behind it !

For with the dream foregone, foregone,  
The deed forborne for ever,  
The worm regret will canker on,  
And Time will turn him never.

So well it were to love, my love,  
And cheat of any laughter  
The fate beneath us and above,  
The dark before and after.

The myrtle and the rose, the rose,  
The sunshine and the swallow,  
The dream that comes, the wish that goes,  
The memories that follow.

*W. E. Henley.*

(From *Early Poems*)

COME not when I am dead,  
To drop thy foolish tears upon my grave,  
To trample round my fallen head,  
And vex the unhappy dust thou would'st not save.  
There let the wind sweep and the plover cry,  
But thou, go by.

Child, if it were thine error or thy crime  
I care no longer, being all unblest :  
Wed whom thou wilt, but I am sick of Time,  
And I desire to rest.  
Pass on, weak heart, and leave me where I lie,  
Go by, go by.

*Lord Tennyson.*

Advancing Age      ~      ~      ~

(From *Memoirs of My Life and Writings*)

WHEN I contemplate the common lot of mortality, I must acknowledge that I have drawn a high prize in the lottery of life. The far greater part of the globe is overspread with barbarism or slavery : in the civilized world, the most numerous class is condemned to ignorance and poverty ; and the double fortune of my birth in a free and enlightened country, in an honourable and wealthy family, is the lucky chance of an unit against millions. The general probability is about three to one, that a newborn infant will not live to complete his fiftieth year. I have now passed that age, and may fairly estimate the present value of my existence in the threefold division of mind, body and estate. The first and indispensable requisite of happiness is a clear conscience, unsullied by the reproach or remembrance of an unworthy action.

Hic murus aheneus esto,  
Nil conscire sibi, nulla pallescere culpa.

I am endowed with a cheerful temper, a moderate sensibility, and a natural disposition to repose rather than to activity : some mischievous appetites and habits have perhaps been corrected by philosophy or time. The love of study, a passion which derives fresh vigour from enjoyment, supplies each day, each hour, with a perpetual source of independent and rational pleasure ; and I am not sensible of any decay of the mental faculties. The original soil has been highly improved by cultivation ; but it may be questioned whether some flowers of fancy, some grateful errors, have not been eradicated with the weeds of prejudice. Since I have escaped from the long perils of my childhood the serious advice of a physician has seldom been requisite. "The madness of superfluous health" I have never known, but my tender constitution has been fortified by time, and the inestimable gift of the sound and peaceful slumbers of infancy may be imputed both to the mind and body. I have already described the merits of my society and situation, but these enjoyments would be tasteless or bitter if their possession were not assured by an annual and adequate supply. According to the scale of Switzerland I am a rich man ; and I am indeed rich since my income is superior to my expense, and my expense is equal to my wishes. My friend Lord Sheffield has kindly relieved me from the cares to which my taste and temper are most adverse : shall I add that since the failure of my first wishes, I have never enter-



tained any serious thoughts of a matrimonial connection. I am disgusted with the affectation of men of letters who complain that they have renounced a substance for a shadow, and that their fame (which sometimes is no insupportable weight) affords a poor compensation for envy, censure and persecution. My own experience, at least has taught me a very different lesson: twenty happy years have been animated by the labour of my history, and its success has given me a name, a rank, a character in the world to which I should not otherwise have been entitled. The freedom of my writings has indeed provoked an implacable tribe: but as I was safe from the stings, I was soon accustomed to the buzzing of the hornets: my nerves are not tremblingly alive, and my literary temper is so happily framed that I am less sensible of pain than of pleasure. The rational pride of an author, may be offended, rather than flattered, by vague indiscriminate praise: but he cannot, he should not be indifferent to the fair testimonies of private and public esteem. Even his moral sympathy may be gratified by the idea that now in the present hour he is imparting some degree of amusement or knowledge to his friends in a distant land: that one day his mind will be familiar to the grandchildren of those who are yet unborn. I cannot boast of the friendship or favour of princes: the patronage of English literature has long since devolved on our booksellers, and the measure of their liberality is the least ambiguous

test of our common success. Perhaps the golden mediocrity of my fortune has contributed to fortify my application. The present is a fleeting moment, the past is no more ; and our prospect of futurity is dark and doubtful. This day may possibly be my last : but the laws of probability, so true in general, so fallacious in particular, still allow about fifteen years. I shall soon enter into the period which, as the most agreeable of his long life, was selected by the judgment and experience of the sage Fontenelle. His choice is approved by the eloquent historian of nature, who fixes our moral happiness to the mature season in which our passions are supposed to be calmed, our desires fulfilled, our ambition satisfied, our fame and fortune established on a solid basis. In private conversation that great and amiable man added the weight of his own experience ; and this autumnal felicity might be exemplified in the lives of Voltaire, Hume and many other men of letters. I am far more inclined to embrace than to dispute this comfortable doctrine. I will not suppose any premature decay of the mind or body : but I must reluctantly observe that two causes, the abbreviation of time, and the failure of hope, will always tinge with a browner shade the evening of life.

*Edward Gibbon.*

## The Nameless One



(From *Miscellaneous Poems*)

ROLL forth my soul like the rushing river,  
That sweeps along to the mighty sea,  
God will inspire me while I deliver  
My soul of thee.

Tell thou the world, when my bones lie whitening  
Amid the last homes of youth and eld,  
That there was once one whose veins ran lightning,  
No eye beheld.

Tell how his boyhood was one drear night-hour,  
How shone for him through his griefs and gloom  
No star of all heaven sends to light our  
Path to the tomb.

Roll on my song, and to after ages  
Tell how, disdaining all earth can give,  
He would have taught men from wisdom's pages  
The way to live.

And tell how trampled, derided, hated,  
And worn by weakness, disease and wrong,  
He fled for shelter to God who mated  
His soul with song.

With song which always, sublime or vapid,  
Flowed like a rill in the morning beam :  
Perchance not deep, but intense and rapid,  
A mountain stream.

Tell how this nameless, condemned for years long  
To herd with demons from Hell beneath,  
Saw things which made him with groans and tears  
long  
For even death.

Go on to tell how with genius wasted,  
Betrayed in friendship, befooled in love,  
With spirit shipwrecked and young hopes blasted,  
He still, still strove.

Till spent with toil, dreeing death for others,  
And some whose hands should have wrought for  
him,  
(If children live not for sires and mothers),  
His mind grew dim.

And he fell far through that pit abysmal,  
The gulf and grave of Maginn and Burns,  
And pawned his soul for the devil's dismal  
Stock of returns.

But yet redeemed it in days of darkness,  
And shapes and signs of the final wrath,  
When death in hideous and ghastly starkness  
Stood on his path.

And tell how now amid wreck and sorrow,  
And want and sickness and houseless nights,  
He bides in calmness the silent morrow  
That no ray lights.

And lives he still then? Yes, old and hoary  
At thirty-nine, from despair and woe.  
He lives enduring what future story  
Will never know.

Him grant a grave to, ye pitying noble,  
Deep in your bosoms, there let him dwell,  
He too had tears for all souls in trouble  
Here and in Hell.

*J. C. Mangan.*

All is Well      ~      ~      ~

(From *Poems on Life and Duty*)

W<sup>H</sup>ATE'ER you dream with doubt possest,  
Keep, O keep it snug within your breast.  
And lay you down and keep your rest ;  
Forget in sleep the doubt and pain,  
And when you wake to work again,  
The wind it blows, the vessel goes,  
And where and whither no one knows.

'Twill all be well : no need of care ;  
Though how it will, and when, and where,  
We cannot see, and can't declare.  
In spite of dreams, in spite of thought,  
'Tis not in vain, and not for nought,  
The wind it blows, the ship it goes,  
Though where and whither no one knows.

*A. H. Clough.*

## Old and New      ~      ~      ~

(From *Ailes d'Alouette*)

WHERE are they hidden all the vanished years?

Ah, who can say !

Where is the laughter flown to, and the tears ?

Perished ? Ah, nay !

Beauty and strength are born of sun and showers,  
These too shall surely spring again in flowers.

Yet let them sleep, nor seek herein to wed

Effect to cause,

For Nature's subtlest influences spread

By viewless laws.

This only seek, that each new year may bring,

Born of past griefs and joys, a fairer spring.

*F. W. Bourdillon.*

## To —      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Juvenilia*)

ALL good things have not kept aloof,

Nor wander'd into other ways :

I have not lack'd thy mild reproof,

Nor golden largess of thy praise.

But life is full of weary days.

And now shake hands across the brink

Of that deep grave to which I go :

Shake hands once more : I cannot sink

So far—far down, but I shall know

Thy voice and answer from below.

Then in the darkness over me  
The four-handed mole shall scrape.  
Plant thou no dusky cypress-tree,  
Nor wreath thy cap with doleful crape,  
But pledge me in the flowing grape.

And when the sappy field and wood  
Grow green beneath the showery gray,  
And rugged barks begin to bud,  
And through damp holts new-flushed with may  
Ring sudden scatches of the jay,

Then let wise Nature work her will,  
And on my clay her darnel grow ;  
Come only, when the days are still,  
And at my headstone whisper low,  
And tell me if the woodbines blow.

*Lord Tennyson.*

### Paraphrase of Horace      ~      ~

(From Book III, Ode 29)

HAPPY the man and happy he alone,  
He who can call To-day his own ;  
He who secure within can say,  
To-morrow do thy worst, for I have liv'd to-day ;  
Be fair or foul or rain or shine.  
The joys I have possess'd in spite of Fate are mine.  
Not Heaven itself upon the Past has Power,  
But what has been, has been, and I have had my  
Hour.

Fortune, that with malicious joy,  
Does Man, her Slave oppress,  
Proud of her office to destroy,  
Is seldom pleas'd to bless.  
Still various, and unconstant still,  
But with an Inclination to be ill ;  
Promotes, degrades, delights in Strife,  
And makes a lottery of Life.  
I can enjoy her while she's kind ;  
But when she dances in the Wind,  
And shakes her wings and will not stay,  
I puff the Prostitute away :  
The little or the much she gave is quietly resigned.  
Content with Poverty, my Soul I arm :  
And Virtue, tho' in Rags, will keep me warm.

*J. Dryden.*

To R. T. H. B.      ~      ~      ~

(From *Echoes*)

OUT of the night that covers me,  
Black as the Pit from pole to pole,  
I thank whatever gods may be  
For my unconquerable soul.

In the fell clutch of circumstance  
I have not winced nor cried aloud ;  
Under the bludgeonings of chance  
My head is bloody, but unbowed.



Beyond this place of wrath and tears  
Looms but the Horror of the shade,  
And yet the menace of the years  
Finds, and shall find, me unafraid.

It matters not how strait the gate,  
How charged with punishments the scroll,  
I am the master of my fate :  
I am the captain of my soul.

*W. E. Henley.*

Content      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Lyrics, Elegies, etc.* Ed. : W. Byrd, 1587)

MY mind to me a kingdom is.  
Such perfect joy therein I find,  
That it excels all other bliss,  
That God or Nature hath assigned.  
Though much I want, that most would have ;  
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

No princely port, nor wealthy store,  
No force to win a victory,  
No wily wit to salve a sore,  
No shape to win a loving eye :  
To none of these I yield as thrall.  
For why ! My mind despise them all.

I see that plenty surfeits oft,  
And hasty climbers soonest fall ;  
I see that such as are aloft,  
Mishap doth threaten most of all :  
These get with toil, and keep with fear.  
Such cares my mind can never bear.

I press to bear no haughty sway,  
I wish no more than may suffice.  
I do no more than well I may.  
Look, what I want, my mind supplies !  
So thus I triumph ! like a king :  
My mind content with anything.

I laugh not at another's loss,  
Nor grudge not at another's gain,  
No worldly waves my mind can toss,  
I brook that is another's bane.  
I fear no foe, nor fawn on friend :  
I loath not life, nor dread mine end.

My wealth is health, and perfect ease ;  
And conscience clear, my chief defence :  
I never seek, by bribes to please,  
Nor by desert, to give offence :  
Thus do I live ! thus will I die !  
Would all did so, as well as I.

*Sir Edward Dyer (?)*

Sir Peter      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Headlong Hall*)

**I**N his last binn Sir Peter lies,  
Who knew not what it was to frown :  
Death took him mellow, by surprise,  
And in his cellar stopp'd him down.  
Thro' all our land we could not boast  
A knight more gay, more prompt than he,  
**T**o rise and fill a bumper toast,  
And pass it round in three times three.

None better knew the feast to sway,  
Or keep mirth's boat in better trim ;  
For nature had but little clay  
Like that of which she moulded him.  
The meanest guest that graced his board  
Were there the freest of the free,  
His bumper toast when Peter pour'd,  
And pass'd it round with three times three.

He kept at true good humour's mark  
The social flow of pleasure's tide :  
He never made a brow look dark,  
Nor caused a tear but when he died.  
No sorrow round his tomb should dwell :  
More pleased his gay old ghost would be,  
For funeral song, and passing bell,  
To hear no sound but three times three.

*T. L. Peacock.*

### A Forsaken Garden      ~      ~

(From *Poems and Ballads*. Second Series)

I N a coign of the cliff between lowland and  
highland,  
At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,  
Walled round with rocks as an inland island,  
The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.  
A girdle of brushwood and thorns encloses  
The steep square slope of its blossomless bed,  
Where the weeds that grew green on the graves of  
its roses  
Now lie dead.

The fields fall southward, abrupt and broken,  
To the low last edge of the long lone land.  
If a step should sound or a word be spoken,  
Would a ghost not rise at the strange guest's  
hand?  
So long have the grey bare walks lain guestless,  
Through branches and briers if a man make way,  
He shall find no life but the sea-wind's, restless  
Night and day.

The dense hard passage is blind and stifled  
That crawls by a track none turn to climb  
To the strait waste place that the years have rifled  
Of all but the thorns that are touched not of  
time.  
The thorns he spares when the rose is taken ;  
The rocks are left when he wastes the plain.  
The wind that wanders, the weeds wind-shaken,  
These remain.

Not a flower to be prest of the foot that falls not ;  
As the heart of a dead man the seed-plots are  
dry ;  
From the thicket of thorns whence the nightingale  
calls not,  
Could she call, there were never a rose to reply.  
Over the meadows that blossom and wither  
Rings but the note of a sea-bird's song,  
Only the sun and the rain come hither  
All year long.

The sun burns sere and the wind dishevels  
One gaunt bleak blossom of scentless breath.  
Only the wind here hovers and revels  
In a round where life seems barren as death.  
Here there was laughing of old, there was weeping,  
Haply of lovers none ever will know,  
Whose eyes went seaward a hundred sleeping  
Years ago.

Heart handfast in heart as they stood, "Look  
thither"  
Did he whisper? "Look forth from the flowers  
to the sea ;  
For the foam flowers endure when the rose-  
blossoms wither,  
And men that love lightly may die—but we?"  
And the same wind sang, and the same waves  
whitened,  
And or ever the garden's last petals were shed,  
In the lips that had whispered, the eyes that had  
lightened,  
Love was dead.

Or they lived their life through, and then went  
whither?  
And were one to the end, but what end who knows?  
Love deep as the sea as a rose must wither,  
As the rose-red seaweed that mocks the rose.  
Shall the dead take thought for the dead to love  
them?

What love was ever as deep as a grave?  
They are loveless now as the grass above them  
Or the wave.

All are at one now, roses and lovers,  
Not known of the cliffs and the fields and the sea.  
Not a breath of the time that has been hovers  
In the air now soft with a summer to be.  
Not a breath shall there sweeten the seasons here-  
after  
Of the flowers or the lovers that laugh now or  
weep,  
When as they that are free now of weeping and  
laughter  
We shall sleep.

Here death may deal not again for ever ;  
Here change may come not till all change end.  
From the graves they have made they shall rise  
up never,  
Who have left nought living to ravage and rend.  
Earth, stones, and thorns of the wild ground  
growing,  
While the sun and the rain live, these shall be :  
Till a last wind's breath upon all these blowing  
Roll the sea.

Till the slow sea rise and the sheer cliff crumble,  
Till terrace and meadow the deep gulfs drink,  
Till the strength of the waves of the high tides  
humble  
The fields that lessen, the rocks that shrink.

Here now in his triumph where all things falter,  
    Stretched out on the spoils that his own hand  
        spread,  
As a god self-slain on his own strange altar,  
    Death lies dead.

*A. C. Swinburne.*

Life      ~      ~      ~      ~

LIKE to the falling of a star,  
    Or as the flights of eagles are,  
Or like the fresh spring's gaudy hue,  
Or silver drops of morning dew,  
Or like a wind that chafes the flood,  
Or bubbles which on water stood :  
E'en such is man, whose borrowed light  
Is straight called in and paid to-night.

The wind blows out, the bubble dies ;  
The spring entombed in autumn lies ;  
The dew's dried up, the star is shot,  
The flight is past, the man forgot.

*Bishop King.*

Stanzas      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Posthumous Poems*)

IN a drear-nighted December,  
    Too happy, happy tree,  
Thy branches ne'er remember  
    Their green felicity :

The north cannot undo them,  
With a sleety whistle through them ;  
Nor frozen thawings glue them  
From budding at the prime.

In a drear-nighted December,  
Too happy, happy brook,  
Thy bubblings ne'er remember  
Apollo's summer look :  
But with a sweet forgetting,  
They stay their crystal fretting,  
Never, never petting  
About the frozen time.

Ah ! would 'twere so with many  
A gentle girl and boy !  
But were there ever any  
Writhed not at passéd joy ?  
To know the change and feel it,  
When there is none to heal it,  
Nor numbed sense to steal it,  
Was never said in rhyme.

*John Keats.*

Death and Sleep      ~      ~      ~

(From *Religio Medici*)

NOW for my life, it is a miracle of thirty years,  
which to relate, were not a history, but a piece  
of poetry, and would sound to common ears like a  
fable. For the world, I count it not an inn, but an  
hospital ; and a place not to live, but to die in.



The world that I regard is myself ; it is the microcosm of my own frame that I cast mine eye on : for the other, I use it but like my globe, and turn it round sometimes for my recreation. Men that look upon my outside, perusing only my condition and fortunes, do err in my altitude : for I am above Atlas's shoulders. The earth is a point not only in respect of the heavens above us, but of that heavenly and celestial part within us. That mass of flesh that circumscribes me limits not my mind. That surface that tells the heavens it hath an end cannot persuade me that I have any. I take my circle to be above three hundred and sixty. Though the number of the ark do measure my body, it comprehendeth not my mind. Whilst I study to find how I am a microcosm, or little world, I find myself something more than the great. There is surely a piece of divinity within us ; something that was before the elements, and owes no homage unto the sun. Nature tells me I am the image of God, as well as Scripture. He that understands not thus much hath not his introduction or first lesson, and is yet to begin the alphabet of man. Let me not injure the felicity of others, if I say I am as happy as any. "*Ruat cælum, fiat voluntas tua,*" salveth all ; so that, whatsoever happens, it is but what our daily prayers desire. In brief, I am content ; and what should Providence add more ? Surely this is it we call happiness, and this do I enjoy ; with this I am happy in a dream, and as content to enjoy a

happiness in a fancy, as others in a more apparent truth and reality. There is surely a nearer apprehension of anything that delights us, in our dreams, than in our waked senses. Without this I were unhappy ; for my awaked judgment discontents me, ever whispering unto me that I am from my friend, but my friendly dreams in the night requite me, and make me think I am within his arms. I thank God for my happy dreams, as I do for my good rest ; for there is a satisfaction in them unto reasonable desires, and such as can be content with a fit of happiness. And surely it is not a melancholy conceit to think we are all asleep in this world, and that the conceits of this life are as mere dreams to those of the next, as the phantasms of the night to the conceits of the day.

There is an equal delusion in both ; and the one doth but seem to be the emblem or picture of the other. We are somewhat more than ourselves in our sleeps ; and the slumber of the body seems to be but the waking of the soul. It is the ligation of sense, but the liberty of reason ; and our waking conceptions do not match the fancies of our sleeps. At my nativity, my ascendant was the watery sign of *Scorpio*. I was born in the planetary hour of *Saturn*, and I think I have a piece of that leaden planet in me. I am no way facetious, nor disposed for the mirth and galliardise of company ; yet in one dream I can compose a whole comedy, behold the action, apprehend the jests, and laugh myself awake at the conceits thereof. Were my

memory as faithful as my reason is then fruitful, I would never study but in my dreams, and this time also would I chose for my devotions: but our grosser memories have then so little hold on our abstracted understandings, that they forget the story, and can only relate to our awaked souls a confused and broken tale of that which hath pssed. Aristotle, who hath written a singular tract of sleep, hath not methinks thoroughly defined it: nor yet Galen, though he seems to have corrected it; for those *noctambales* and night-walkers, though in their sleep, do yet enjoy the action of their senses. We must therefore say that there is something in us that is not in the jurisdiction of Morpheus, and that those abstracted and ecstatick souls do walk alout in their own corpses, as spirits with bodies they assume, wherein they seem to hear, see, and feel, though indeed the organs are destitute of sense, and their natures of those faculties that should inform them. Thus it is observed, that men sometimes, upon the hour of their departure, do speak and reason above themselves. For then the soul beginning to be freed from the ligaments of the body, begins to reason like herself, and to discourse in a strain above mortality.

We term sleep a death; and yet it is waking that kills us, and distroys those spirits that are the house of life. 'Tis indeed a part of life that best expresseth death; for every man truly lives, so long as he acts his nature, or some way makes

good the faculties of himself. Themistocles therefore, that slew his soldier in his sleep, was a merciful executioner, 'tis a kind of punishment the mildness of no laws hath invented ; I wonder the fancy of Lucan and Seneca did not discover it. It is that death by which we may be literally said to die daily : a death which Adam died before his mortality ; a death whereby we live a middle and moderating point between life and death. In fine, so like death, I dare not trust it without my prayers, and an half adieu unto the world, and take my farewell in a colloquy with God :—

The night is come, like to the day ;  
Depart not thou, great God, away.  
Let not my sins, black as the night,  
Eclipse the lustre of thy light.  
Keep still in my horizon ; for to me  
The sun makes not the day, but thee.  
Thou whose nature cannot sleep,  
On my temples sentry keep ;  
Guard me 'gainst those watchful foes,  
Whose eyes are open while mine close.  
Let no dreams my head infest,  
But such as Jacob's temples blest.  
While I do rest, my soul advance :  
Make my sleep a holy trance :  
That I may, my rest being wrought  
Awake into some holy thought,  
And with as active vigour run  
My course as doth the nimble sun.  
Sleep is a death :—O make me try,  
By sleeping, what it is to die !

And as gently lay my head  
On my grave as now my bed.  
Howe'er I rest, great God, let me  
Awake again at last with thee.  
And thus assured, behold I lie  
Securely, or to wake or die.  
These are my drowsy days ; in vain  
I do now wake to sleep again :  
Oh come that hour, when I shall never  
Sleep again, but wake for ever !

This is the dormitive I take to bedward ; I need  
no other *laudanum* than this to make me sleep ;  
after which I close mine eyes in security, content  
to take my leave of the sun, and sleep unto the  
resurrection.

*Sir T. Browne.*

### The Dying Man in his Garden      ∞

WHY Damon with the forward day  
Dost thou thy little spot survey,  
From tree to tree with doubtful cheer,  
Pursue the progress of the year,  
What winds arise, what rains descend,  
When thou before that year shalt end ?

What do thy noontide walks avail,  
To clear the leaf, and pick the snail,  
Then wantonly to death decree  
An insect usefuller than thee ?  
Thou and the worm are brother kind,  
As low, as earthly, and as blind.

Vain wretch ! cans't thou expect to see  
The downy peach make court to thee?  
Or that thy sense shall ever meet  
The bean-flower's deep embosomed sweet  
Exhaling with an evening blast?  
Thy evening then will all be past.

Thy narrow pride, thy fancied green  
(For vanity 's in little seen)  
All must be left when Death appears,  
In spite of wishes, groans, and tears;  
Nor one of all thy plants that grow  
But Rosemary will with thee go.

*G. Sewell.*

In My Own Album      ~      ~

FRESH clad from heaven in robes of white,  
A young probationer of light,  
Thou wert my soul, an Album bright.

A spotless leaf : but thought and care,  
And friend and foe, in foul or fair,  
Have "written strange defeatures" there ;

And Time with heaviest hand of all,  
Like that fierce writing on the wall,  
Hath stamped sad dates—he can't recall ;

And error gilding worse designs—  
Like speckled snake that strays and shines—  
Betrays his path by crooked lines ;

And vice hath left his ugly blot ;  
And good resolves, a moment hot,  
Fairly begun—but finished not ;

And fruitless, late remorse doth trace—  
Like Hebrew lore a backward pace—  
Her irrecoverable race.

Disjointed members : sense unknit ;  
Huge reams of folly, shreds of wit ;  
Compose the mingled mass of it.

My scalded eyes no longer brook  
Upon this ink-blurred thing to look  
Go, shut the leaves and clasp the book.

*C. Lamb.*

Morality      ~      ~      ~

(From *Lyric Poems*)

WE cannot kindle when we will  
The fire that in the heart resides ;  
The spirit bloweth and is still,  
In mystery our soul abides.  
But tasks in hours of insight will'd  
Can be through hours of gloom fulfill'd.

With aching hands and bleeding feet  
We dig and heap, lay stone on stone ;  
We bear the burden and the heat  
Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.  
Not till the hours of light return,  
All we have built do we discern.

Then when the clouds are off the soul,  
When thou dost bask in Nature's eye,  
Ask how *she* viewed thy self-controul,  
Thy struggling, task'd morality—  
Nature, whose free, light, cheerful air,  
Oft made thee, in thy gloom, despair.

And she, whose censure thou dost dread,  
Whose eye thou wert afraid to seek,  
See, on her face a glow is spread,  
A strong emotion on her cheek !  
“ Ah, child ! ” she cries, “ that strife divine,  
Whence was it, for it is not mine ?

“ There is no effort on my brow—  
I do not strive, I do not weep :  
I rush with the swift spheres and glow  
In joy, and when I will, I sleep.  
Yet that severe, that earnest air,  
I saw, I felt it once—but where ?

“ I knew not yet the gauge of Time,  
Nor wore the manacles of Space :  
I felt it in some other clime,  
I saw it in some other place.  
'Twas when the heavenly house I trod,  
And lay upon the breast of God.”

*M. Arnold.*



## Faery Song      ~      ~      ~

(From *Posthumous Poems*)

SHED no tear—oh shed no tear !  
The flower will bloom another year.  
Weep no more—oh weep no more !  
Young buds sleep in the root's white core.  
Dry your eyes—oh dry your eyes,  
For I was taught in Paradise  
To ease my breast of melodies—  
Shed no tear.

Overhead—look overhead  
'Mong the blossoms white and red—  
Look up, look up—I flutter now  
On this flush pomegranate bough.  
See me—'tis this silvery bill  
Ever cures the good man's ill.  
Shed no tear—oh shed no tear !  
The flower will bloom another year.  
Adieu ! Adieu ! I fly, adieu !  
I vanish in the heaven's blue—  
Adieu ! Adieu !

*J. Keats.*

## Mimnermus in Church      ∞      ∞

(From *Ionica*)

**Y**OU promise heavens free from strife,  
Pure truth, and perfect change of will ;  
But sweet, sweet is this human life,  
So sweet, I fain would breathe it still ;  
Your chilly stars I can forego,  
This warm kind world is all I know.

You say there is no substance here,  
One great reality above :  
Back from that void I shrink in fear,  
And child-like hide myself in love :  
Shew me what angels feel. Till then,  
I cling, a mere weak man, to men.

You bid me lift my mean desires  
From faltering lips and fitful veins  
To sexless souls, ideal quires,  
Unwearied voices, wordless strains :  
My mind with fonder welcome owns  
One dear dead friend's remembered tones.

Forsooth the present we must give  
To that which cannot pass away ;  
All beauteous things for which we live  
By laws of time and space decay.  
But O, the very reason why  
I clasp them, is because they die.

*W. Cory.*

(From *The Faerie Queene*, B. I., Canto 9)

“WHO travailes by the wearie wand’ring way,  
To come unto his wishéd home in haste,  
And meetes a flood that doth hîs passage stay,  
Is not great grace to help him overpast,  
Or free his feet that in the myre sticke fast?  
Most envious man, that grieves at neighbours good;  
And fond, that joyest in the woe thou hast!  
Why wilt not let him passe, that long hath stood  
Upon the bancke, yet wilt thy selfe not pas the flood?”

“He there does now enjoy eternall rest  
And happy ease, which thou doest want and crave,  
And further from it daily wanderest;  
What if some little payne the passage have,  
That makes frayle flesh to fear the bitter wave,  
Is not short payne well borne, that brings long ease.  
And layes the soule to sleepe in quiet grave?  
Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie seas,  
Ease after warre, death after life, does greatly  
please.”

*Ed. Spenser.*

Decay      ~      ~      ~

(From *Ailes d'Alouette*)

○ LUSTRE of decay!  
The daylight glides away  
In glow of richer glory than at noon;  
Autumn that steals the flower,  
Gives the tree golden dower,  
And crimson walls that will be leafless soon.

O dimness of decay !  
The sunset hastes away,  
And leaves the world the lone and darkling night;  
And autumn when he flies  
Leaves only howling skies,  
And trees that toss their naked boughs in fright.

*F. W. Bourdillon.*

### A Soldier's Letter      ∞      ∞

(From *The Tatler*)

THERE is nothing I contemplate with greater pleasure than the dignity of human nature, which often shews itself in all conditions of life. For notwithstanding the degeneracy and meanness that is crept into it, there are a thousand occasions in which it breaks through its original corruption, and shews what it once was, and what it will be hereafter. I consider the soul of man as the ruin of a glorious pile of building ; where, amidst great heaps of rubbish, you meet with noble fragments of sculpture, broken pillars and obelisks, and a magnificence in confusion. Virtue and wisdom are continually employed in clearing the ruins, removing their disorderly heaps, recovering the noble pieces that lie buried under them, and adjusting them as well as possible according to their ancient symmetry and beauty. A happy education, conversation with the finest spirits, looking abroad into the works of nature, and observations upon mankind, are the great assistances to this necessary and glorious work.

But even among those who have never had the happiness of any of these advantages, there are sometimes such exertions of the greatness that is natural to the mind of man, as shew capacities and abilities, which only want these accidental helps to fetch them out, and shew them in a proper light. A plebeian soul is still the ruin of this glorious edifice, though encumbered with all its rubbish. This reflection rose in me from a letter which my servant dropped as he was dressing me, and which he told me was communicated to him, as he is an acquaintance of some of the persons mentioned in it. The epistle is from one Sergeant Hall of the Foot-guards. It is directed "To Sergeant Cabe, in the Coldstream regiment of Foot-guards, at the Red Lettice, in the Butcher Row, near Temple Bar."

I was so pleased with several touches in it, that I could not forbear shewing it to a cluster of critics, who, instead of considering it in the light I have done, examined it by the rules of epistolatory writing. For as these gentlemen are seldom men of any great genius, they work altogether by mechanical rules, and are able to discover no beauties that are not pointed out by Bouhours and Rapin. The letter is as follows :—

"From the Camp before Mons, 26th September.

"COMRADE,

"I received yours, and am glad yourself and your wife are in good health, with all the rest of my friends. Our battalion suffered more than I

could wish in the action. But who can withstand fate? Poor Richard Stevenson had his fate with a good many more. He was killed dead before we entered the trenches. We had above two hundred of our battalion killed and wounded. We lost ten sergeants, six are as followeth—Jennings, Castles, Roach, Sherring, Meyrick and my son Smith. The rest are not your acquaintance. I have received a very bad shot in the head myself, but am in hopes, and please God, I shall recover. I continue in the field, and lie at my colonel's quarters. Arthur is very well ; but I can give you no account of Elms ; he was in the hospital before I came into the field. I will not pretend to give you an account of the battle, knowing you have a better in the prints. Pray give my service to Mrs. Cook and her daughter, to Mr. Stoffet and his wife, and to Mr. Lyver, and Thomas Hogsdon and to Mr. Ragdell, and to all my friends and acquaintance in general who do ask after me. My love to Mrs. Stevenson. I am sorry for the sending such ill news. Her husband was gathering a little money together to send to his wife, and put it into my hands. I have seven shillings and three pence, which I shall take care to send her. Wishing both of you all happiness, rest

“Your assured friend and comrade,

“JOHN HALL.

“We had but an indifferent breakfast ; but the Mounseers never had such a dinner in all their lives.

“My kind love to my comrade Hinton, and Mrs. Morgan, and to John Brown and his wife.

I sent two shillings, and Stevenson sixpence, to drink with you at Mr. Cook's ; but I have heard nothing from him. It was by Mr. Edgar.

"Corporal Hartwell desires to be remembered to you, and desires you to enquire of Edgar, what is become of his wife Pegg ; and when you write, to send word in your letter what trade she drives.

"We have here very bad weather, which I doubt will be an hindrance to the siege ; but I am in hopes we shall be masters of the town in a little time, and then, I believe, we shall go to garrison."

I saw the critics prepared to nibble at my letter ; therefore examined it myself, partly in their way, and partly my own. This is, said I, truly a letter, and an honest representation of the cheerful heart which accompanies the poor soldier in his warfare. Is not there in this all the topic of submitting to our destiny as well discussed as if a greater man had been placed, like Brutus, in his tent at midnight, reflecting on all the occurrences of past life, and saying fine things on being itself? What Sergeant Hall knows of the matter is, that he wishes there had not been so many killed ; and he had himself a very bad shot in the head, and should recover if it pleased God. But, be that as it will, he takes care, like a man of honour, as he certainly is, to let the widow Stevenson know, that he had seven and threepence for her, and that, if he lives, he is sure he shall go into garrison at last. I doubt not but all the good company at the Red Lettice drank his health with as much real esteem

as we do of any of our friends. All that I am concerned for is, that Mrs. Peggy Hartwell may be offended at showing this letter, because her conduct in Mr. Hartwell's absence is a little inquired into. But I could not sink that circumstance, because you critics would have lost one of the parts which I doubt not but you have much to say upon, whether the familiar way is well hit in this style or not? As for myself, I take a very particular satisfaction in seeing any letter that is fit only for those to read who are concerned in it, but especially on such a subject.

If we consider the heap of an army, utterly out of all prospect of rising and preferment, as they certainly are, and such great things executed by them, it is hard to account for the motive of their gallantry. But to me, who was a cadet in the battle of Coldstream in Scotland, when Monk charged at the head of the regiment, now called Coldstream, from the victory of that day ; I remember it as well as if it was yesterday ; I stood on the left of old West, who I believe is now at Chelsea ; I say, to me, who know very well this part of mankind, I take the gallantry of private soldiers to proceed from the same, if not from a nobler impulse than that of gentlemen and officers. They have the same taste of being acceptable to their friends, and go through the difficulties of that profession by the same irresistible charm of friendship, and the communication of joys and sorrows, which quickens the relish of pleasure, and abates the anguish of



pain. Add to this, that they have the same regard to fame, though they do not expect so great a share as men above them hope for : but I will engage Sergeant Hall would die ten thousand deaths, rather than a word should be spoken at the Red Lettice, or any part of the Butcher Row, in prejudice of his courage or honesty. If you will have my opinion then of the Sergeant's letter, I pronounce the style to be mixed, but truly epistolatory ; the sentiment relating to his own wound is in the sublime ; the postscript of Pegg Hartwell, in the gay : and the whole the picture of the bravest sort of men, that is to say, a man of great courage and small hopes.

When I came home this evening, I found, after many attempts to vary my thoughts, that my head still ran upon the subject of the discourse to-night at Will's. I fell, therefore, into the amusement of proportioning the glory of a battle among the whole army, and dividing it into shares, according to the method of the million lottery. In this bank of fame, by an exact calculation, and the rules of political arithmetic, I have allotted ten hundred thousand shares : five hundred thousand of which is the due of the general, two hundred thousand I assign to the general officers, and two hundred thousand more to all the commissioned officers from colonels to ensigns ; the remaining hundred thousand must be distributed between the non-commissioned officers and private men : according to which computation, I find Sergeant Hall is to have one share and a fraction of two-fifths.

When I was a boy at Oxford, there was among the antiquities near the theatre a great stone, on which were engraven the names of all who fell in the battle of Marathon. The generous and knowing people of Athens understood the force of the desire of glory, and would not let the meanest soldier perish in oblivion. Were the natural impulse of the British nation animated with such monuments, what man would be so mean, as not to hazard his life for his ten hundred thousandth part of the honour on such a day as that of Blenheim or Blaregnies.

*R. Steele.*

Youth and Age      ~      ~      ~

(From *Gryll Grange*)

I PLAYED with you 'mid cowslips blowing,  
When I was six and you were four ;  
When garlands weaving, flower-balls throwing,  
Were pleasures soon to please no more.  
Through groves and meads, o'er grass and heather,  
With little playmates, to and fro,  
We wandered hand in hand together ;—  
But that was sixty years ago.

You grew a lovely roseate maiden,  
And still our early love was strong ;  
Still with no care our days were laden,  
They glided joyously along.  
And I did love you very dearly,  
How dearly words want power to show ;  
I thought your heart was touched as nearly ;—  
But that was fifty years ago.

Then other lovers came around you,  
Your beauty grew from year to year,  
And many a splendid circle found you  
The centre of its glittering sphere.  
I saw you then, first vows forsaking,  
On rank and wealth your hand bestow.  
Oh, then I thought my heart was breaking ;—  
But that was forty years ago.

And I lived on, to wed another ;  
No cause she gave me to repine :  
And when I heard you were a mother,  
I did not wish the children mine.  
My own young flock, in fair progression,  
Made up a pleasant Christmas row,  
My joy in them was past expression ;—  
But that was thirty years ago.

You grew a matron plump and comely,  
You dwelt in fashion's brightest blaze ;  
My earthly lot was far more homely :  
But I too had my festal days.  
No merrier eyes have ever glistened  
Around the hearth-stone's wintry glow,  
Than when my youngest child was christened ;—  
But that was twenty years ago.

Time passed. My eldest girl was married,  
And I am now a grandsire grey ;  
One pet of four years old I've carried  
Among the wild-flowered meads to play.

In our old fields of childish pleasure,  
Where now, as then, the cowslips blow,  
She fills her basket's ample measure,—  
And that is not ten years ago.

But though first love's impassioned blindness  
Has passed away in colder light,  
I still have thought of you with kindness,  
And shall do, till our last good night.  
The ever-rolling silent hours  
Will bring a time we shall not know,  
When our young days of gathering flowers  
Will be an hundred years ago.

*T. L. Peacock.*

(From *Hawthorn and Lavender*)

THE rain and the wind, the wind and the rain—  
They are with us like a disease :  
They worry the heart, they work the brain,  
As they shoulder and clutch at the shrieking  
pane,  
And savage the helpless trees.

What does it profit a man to know  
These tattered and tumbling skies  
A million stately stars will show,  
And the ruining grace of the afterglow  
And the rush of the wild sunrise?

Ever the rain—the rain and the wind !

Come, hunch with me over the fire,  
Dream of the dreams that leered and grinned,  
Ere the blood of the year got chilled and thinned,  
And the death came on desire.

*W. E. Henley.*

Farewell to Arms      ~      ~      ~

(From *Polyhymnia* 1590)

**H**IS golden locks time hath to silver turned ;  
O time, too swift, O swiftness never ceasing,  
His youth 'gainst time and age hath ever spurned,  
But spurned in vain ; youth waneth by increasing :  
Beauty, strength, youth, are flowers but fading seen ;  
Duty, faith, love, are roots for ever green.

His helmet now shall make a hive for bees,  
And, lover's sonnets turned to holy psalms,  
A man at arms must now serve on his knees,  
And feed on prayers, which are to age his alms :  
But though from court to cottage he depart,  
His saint is sure of his unspotted heart.

And when he saddest sits in homely cell,  
He'll teach his swains this carol for a song,—  
“Blessèd be the hearts that wish my sovereign well,  
Curs'd be the souls that think her any wrong.”  
Goddess, allow this aged man his right  
To be your bedesman now that was your knight.

*G. Peele.*

Time      ~      ~      ~      ~      ~

UNFATHOMABLE sea! whose waves are  
years,

Ocean of Time, whose waters of deep woe  
Are brackish with the salt of human tears !

Thou shoreless flood, which in thy ebb and flow  
Claspest the limits of mortality !

And sick of prey, yet howling on for more,  
Vomitest thy wrecks on its inhospitable shore ;  
Treacherous in calm, and terrible in storm,

Who shall put forth on thee,

Unfathomable sea ?

*P. B. Shelley.*

Sonnets lxxi., lxxii., lxxiii.      ~      ~

NO longer mourn for me when I am dead  
Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell  
Give warning to the world that I am fled  
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell :

Nay, if you read this line, remember not  
The hand that writ it ; for I love you so,  
That I in your sweet thoughts would be forgot,  
If thinking on me then should make you woe.

O, if (I say) you look upon this verse,  
When I perhaps compounded am with clay,  
Do not so much as my poor name rehearse ;  
But let your love even with my life decay :

Lest the wise world should look into your moan,  
And mock you with me after I am gone.

O, lest the world should task you to recite  
What merit liv'd in me, that you should love  
After my death,—dear love, forget me quite,  
For you in me can nothing worthy prove ;  
Unless you would devise some virtuous lie,  
To do more for me than mine own desert,  
And hang more praise upon deceased I  
Than niggard truth would willingly impart :  
O, lest your true love may seem false in this,  
That you for love speak well of me untrue,  
My name be buried where my body is,  
And live no more to shame nor me nor you.

For I am sham'd by that which I bring forth,  
And so would you to love things nothing worth.

That time of year thou may'st in me behold  
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang  
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,  
Bare ruin'd choirs where late the sweet birds sang.  
In me thou see'st the twilight of such day  
As after sunset fadeth in the west,  
Which by and by black night doth take away,  
Death's second self, that seals up all in rest.  
In me thou see'st the glowing of such fire  
That on the ashes of his youth doth lie,  
As the death-bed whereon it must expire,  
Consum'd with that which it was nourish'd by.

This thou perceiv'st, which makes thy love more  
strong,

To love that well which thou must leave ere long

*W. Shakspeare.*

Stanzas      ~      ~      ~

(From *Songs and Psalms*)

MY prime of youth is but a frost of cares !  
My feast of joy is but a dish of pain !  
My crop of corn is but a field of tares !  
And all my good is but vain hope of gain !  
My life is fled, and yet I saw no sun !  
And now I live, and now my life is done !

The spring is past, and yet it hath not sprung !  
The fruit is dead, and yet the leaves be green !  
My youth is gone, and yet I am but young !  
I saw the world, and yet I am not seen !  
My thread is cut, and yet it is not spun !  
And now I live, and now my life is done !

*J. Mundy.*      \*

Dream Pedlary      ~      ~

(From *Poems of 1851*)

IF there were dreams to sell,  
What would you buy ?  
Some cost a passing bell ;  
Some a light sigh,  
That shakes from Life's fresh crown  
Only a rose-leaf down.  
If there were dreams to sell,  
Merry and sad to tell,  
And the crier rang the bell,  
What would you buy ?



A cottage lone and still,  
    With bowers nigh,  
Shadowy, my woes to still  
    Until I die.  
Such pearl from Life's fresh crown  
Fain would I shake me down.  
Were dreams to have at will,  
This best would heal my ill,  
    This would I buy.

But there were dreams to sell  
    Ill didst thou buy ;  
Life is a dream, they tell,  
    Waking, to die.  
Dreaming a dream to prize,  
Is wishing ghosts to rise ;  
    And if I had the spell  
    To call the buried well,  
    Which one would I ?

If there are ghosts to raise,  
    What shall I call,  
Out of hell's murky haze,  
    Heaven's blue pall ?  
Raise my loved long-lost boy  
To lead me to his joy.—  
    There are no ghosts to raise ;  
    Out of death lead no ways ;  
    Vain is the call.

Know'st thou not ghosts to sue  
    No love thou hast.  
Else lie, as I will do,  
    And breathe my last.  
So out of Life's fresh crown  
Fall like a rose-leaf down.  
    Thus are the ghosts to woo ;  
    Thus are all dreams made true,  
    Ever to last !

*T. L. Beddoes.*

Amicus Redivivus



(From *Last Essays of Elia*)

I DO not know when I have experienced a stranger sensation, than on seeing my old friend G. D., who had been paying me a morning visit a few Sundays back, at my cottage at Islington, upon taking leave, instead of turning down the right hand path by which he had entered—with staff in hand, and at noonday, deliberately march right forwards into the midst of the stream that runs by us, and totally disappear.

A spectacle like this at dusk would have been appalling enough ! but, in the broad open daylight, to witness such an unreserved motion towards self-destruction in a valued friend, took from me all power of speculation.

How I found my feet, I know not. Consciousness was quite gone. Some spirit, not my own, whirled me to the spot. I remember nothing but the

silvery apparition of a good white head emerging; nigh which a staff (the hand unseen which wielded it) pointed upwards, as feeling for the skies. In a moment (if time was in that time) he was on my shoulders, and I—freighted with a load more precious than his who bore Anchises.

And here I cannot but do justice to the officious zeal of sundry passers-by, who, albeit arriving a little late to participate in the honours of the rescue, in philanthropic shoals came thronging to communicate their advice as to the recovery; prescribing variously the application, or non-application, of salt &c., to the person of the patient. Life meantime was ebbing fast away, amidst the stifle of conflicting judgments, when one, more sagacious than the rest, by a bright thought, proposed sending for the Doctor. Trite as the counsel was, and impossible, as one would think, to be missed on,—shall I confess? in this emergency, it was to me as if an Angel had spoken. Great previous exertions—and mine had not been inconsiderable—are commonly followed by a debility of purpose. This was a moment of irresolution.

*Monoculus*—for so, in default of catching his true name, I choose to designate the medical gentleman who now appeared—is a grave middle-aged person, who, without having studied at the college, or truckled to the pedantry of a diploma, hath employed a great portion of his valuable time in experimental processes upon the bodies of unfortunate fellow creatures, in whom the vital spark,

to mere vulgar thinking, would seem extinct, and lost for ever. He omitteth no occasion of obtruding his services, from a cure of common surfeit-suffocation to the ignoblest obstructions, sometimes induced by a too wilful application of the plant *Cannabis* outwardly. But though he declineth not altogether these drier extinctions, his occupation tendeth for the most part to water-practice ; for the convenience of which he has judiciously fixed his quarters near the grand repository of the stream mentioned, where, day and night, from his little watch-tower, at the Middleton's Head, he listeneth to detect the wrecks of drowned mortality—partly, as he saith, to be upon the spot—and partly, because the liquids which he useth to prescribe to himself and his patients, on these distressing occasions, are ordinarily more conveniently to be found at these common hostelries than in the shops and phials of the apothecaries. His ear hath arrived to such finesse by practice, that it is reported he can distinguish a plunge at a half furlong distance, and can tell if it be casual or deliberate. He weareth a medal, suspended over a suit, originally of a sad brown, but which, by time, and frequency of nightly divings, has been dinged into a true professional sable. He passeth by the name of Doctor, and is remarkable for wanting his left eye. His remedy—after a sufficient application of warm blankets, friction, etc., is a simple tumbler, or more, of the purest Cognac, with water, made as hot as the convalescent can bear it. Where he findeth,

as in the case of my friend, a squeamish subject, he condescendeth to be the taster ; and showeth, by his own example, the innocuous nature of the prescription. Nothing can be more kind or encouraging than this procedure. It addeth confidence to the patient, to see his medical adviser go hand in hand with himself in the remedy. When the doctor swalloweth his own draught, what peevish invalid can refuse to pledge him in the potion ? In fine Monoculus is a humane, sensible man, who, for a slender pittance, scarce enough to sustain life, is content to wear it out in the endeavour to save the lives of others—his pretensions so moderate, that with difficulty I could press a crown upon him for the price of restoring the existence of such an invaluable creature to society as G. D.

It was pleasant to observe the effect of the subsiding alarm upon the nerves of the dear absentee. It seemed to have given a shake to memory, calling up notice after notice, of all the providential deliverances he had experienced in the course of his long and innocent life. Sitting up in my couch—my couch which, naked and void of furniture hitherto, for the salutary repose which it administered, shall be honoured with costly valance, at some price, and henceforth be a state-bed at Colebrook—he discoursed of marvellous escapes—by carelessness of nurses—by pails of gelid, and kettles of the boiling element, in infancy—by orchard pranks, and snapping twigs in schoolboy frolics—by descent of tiles at Trumpington, and of

heavier tomes at Pembroke—by studious watchings, inducing frightful vigilance—by want, and the fear of want, and all the sore throbbings of the learned head. Anon, he would burst out into little fragments of chanting—of songs long ago—ends of deliverance-hymns, not remembered before since childhood, but coming up now, when his heart was made tender as a child's—for the *tremor cordis*, in the retrospect of a recent deliverance, as in a case of impending danger, acting upon an innocent heart, will produce a self-tenderness, which we should do ill to christen cowardice ; and Shakspeare, in the latter crisis, has made his good Sir Hugh to remember the sitting by Babylon, and to mutter of shallow rivers.

Waters of Sir Hugh Middleton—what a spark you were like to have extinguished for ever ! Your salubrious streams to this City, for now near two centuries, would hardly have atoned for what you were in a moment washing away. Mockery of a river—liquid artifice—wretched conduit ! henceforth rank with canals, and sluggish aqueducts. Was it for this, that, smit in boyhood with the explorations of that Abyssinian traveller, I paced the vales of Amwell to explore your tributary springs, to trace your salutary waters sparkling through green Hertfordshire, and cultured Enfield parks ? Ye have no swans—no Naiads—no river God—or did the benevolent hoary aspect of my friend tempt ye to suck him in, that ye also might have the tutelary genius of your waters.

Had he been drowned in Cam there would have been some consonancy in it : but what willows had ye to wave and rustle over his moist sepulture? or having no name, beside that unmeaning assumption of eternal novity, did ye think to get one by the noble prize, and henceforth be termed the *Stream Dyerian*—

And could such spacious virtue find a grave  
Beneath the imposthumed bubble of a wave?

I protest George, you shall not venture out again—no, not by daylight—without a sufficient pair of spectacles—in your musing moods especially. Your absence of mind we have borne, till your presence of body came to be called in question by it. You shall not go wandering into Euripus with Aristotle, if we can help it. Fie, man, to turn dipper at your years, after your many tracts in favour of sprinkling only.

I have nothing but water in my head o' nights since this frightful accident. Sometimes I am with Clarence in his dream. At others, I behold Christian beginning to sink, and crying out to his good brother Hopeful (that is, to me), "I sink in deep waters ; the billows go over my head, all the waters go over me. Selah." Then I have before me Palinurus, just letting go the steerage. I cry out too late to save. Next follow—a mournful procession—suicidal faces, saved against their wills from drowning : dolefully trailing a length of reluctant gratefulness, with ropy weeds pen-

dent from locks of watchet hue—constrained Lazari—Pluto's half-subjects—stolen fees from the grave—bilking Charon of his fare. At their head Arion—or is it G. D.?—in his singing garments marcheth singly, with harp in hand, and votive garland, which Machaon (or Dr. Hawes) snatcheth straight, intending to suspend it to the stern God of Sea. Then follow dismal streams of Lethe, in which the half-drenched on earth are constrained to drown outright, by wharfs where Ophelia twice acts her muddy death.

And doubtless there is some notice in that invisible world, when one of us approacheth (as my friend did so lately) to their inexorable precincts. When a soul knocks once, twice, at death's door, the sensation aroused within the palace must be considerable, and the grim Feature, by modern science so often dispossessed of his prey, must have learned by this time to pity Tantalus.

A pulse assuredly was felt along the line of the Elysian Shades, when the near arrival of G. D. was announced by no equivocal indications. From their seats of Asphodel arose the gentler and the graver ghosts—poet or historian—of Grecian or of Roman love—to crown with unfading chaplets the half-finished love-labours of their unwearied scholiast. Him Markland expected—him Tyrwhitt hoped to encounter—him the sweet lyrist of Peter House, whom he had barely seen upon earth, with newest airs prepared to greet—; and, patron of the gentle Christ's boy,—who should have been his



patron through life—the mild Askew, with longing aspirations leaned foremost from his venerable Æsculapian chair, to welcome into that happy company the matured virtues of the man, whose tender scions in the boy he himself upon earth had so prophetically fed and watered.

*C. Lamb.*

Dirge      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Sylvia*)

WAIL ! wail ye o'er the dead !

Wail ! wail ye o'er her !

Youth's ta'en and Beauty's fled :

O then deplore her !

Strew ! strew ye, maidens strew

Sweet flowers and fairest,

Pale rose and pansy blue,

Lily the rarest !

Lay, lay her gently down

On her moss pillow,

While we our foreheads crown

With the sad willow !

Raise, raise the song of woe,

Youths, to her honour !

Fresh leaves and blossoms throw,

Virgins upon her.

Round, round the cypress bier,  
Where she lies sleeping,  
On every turf a tear,  
Let us go weeping.

Wail ! wail ye o'er the dead !  
Wail ! wail ye o'er her !  
Youth's ta'en and Beauty's fled ;  
O then deplore her !

*G. Darley.*

Epitaph on a Jacobite      ~      ~

TO my true king I offered free from stain  
Courage and faith : vain faith and courage vain.  
For him I threw lands, honours, wealth, away  
And one dear hope that was more prized than they.  
For him I languished in a foreign clime,  
Grey-haired with sorrow in my manhood's prime ;  
Heard on La Vernia Scargill's whispering trees,  
And pined by Arno for my lovelier Tees ;  
Beheld each night my home in fevered sleep,  
Each morning started from the dream to weep ;  
Till God, who saw me tried too sorely, gave  
The resting place I asked, an early grave.  
Oh thou, whom chance leads to this nameless stone,  
From that proud country which was once mine own,  
By those white cliffs I never more must see,  
By that dear language which I spake like thee,  
Forget all feuds, and shed one English tear  
O'er English dust. A broken heart lies here.

*Lord Macaulay.*

Chorus      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Hellas*)

THE world's great age begins anew,  
The golden years return,  
The earth doth like a snake renew  
Her winter weeds outworn :  
Heaven smiles, and faiths and empires gleam  
Like wrecks of a dissolving dream.

A brighter Hellas rears its mountains  
From waves serener far ;  
A new Peneus rolls its fountains  
Against the morning star.  
Where fairer Tempes bloom, there sleep  
Young Cyclads on a sunnier deep.

A loftier Argo cleaves the main,  
Fraught with a later prize ;  
Another Orpheus sings again,  
And loves, and weeps, and dies.  
A new Ulysses leaves once more  
Calypso for his native shore.

O write no more the tale of Troy,  
If Earth Death's scroll must be !  
Nor mix with Laian rage the joy  
Which dawns upon the free :  
Although a subtler sphinx renew  
Riddles of death Thebes never knew.

Another Athens shall arise,  
And to remoter time  
Bequeath, like sunset to the skies,  
The splendour of its prime ;  
And leave, if nought so bright may live,  
All earth can take or heaven can give.

Saturn and Love their long repose  
Shall burst, more bright and good  
Than all who fell, than One who rose,  
Than many unsubdued :  
Not gold, not blood, their altar dowers,  
But votive tears and symbol flowers.

O cease ! must hate and death return ?  
Cease ! must men kill and die ?  
Cease ! drain not to its dregs the urn  
Of bitter prophecy.  
The world is weary of the past,  
O might it die or rest at last !

*P. B. Shelley.*

Dirge for the Year      ~      ~      ~

O RPHAN hours, the year is dead,  
Come and sigh, come and weep !  
Merry hours, smile instead,  
For the year is but asleep :  
See, it smiles as it is sleeping,  
Mocking your untimely weeping.

As an earthquake rocks a corse  
In its coffin in the clay,  
So White Winter, that rough nurse,  
Rocks the dead cold year to-day :  
Solemn hours ! wail aloud  
For your mother in her shroud.

As the wild air stirs and sways  
The tree-swung cradle of a child,  
So the breath of these rude days  
Rocks the year :—be calm and mild,  
Trembling hours ; she will arise  
With new love within her eyes.

January grey is here,  
Like a sexton by her grave ;  
February bears the bier,  
March with grief doth howl and rave,  
And April weeps—but, O ye hours !  
Follow with May's fairest flowers.

*P. B. Shelley.*

Essay cclxvi.



(From *The Tatler*)

IT would be a good Appendix to The Art of Living and Dying, if any one would write The Art of Growing Old, and teach men to resign their pretensions to the pleasures and gallantries of youth, in proportion to the alteration they find in themselves by the approach of age and infirmities. The infirmities of this stage of life would be much

fewer, if we did not affect those which attend the more vigorous and active part of our days ; but instead of studying to be wiser, or being contented with our present follies, the ambition of many of us is also to be the same sort of fools we formerly have been. I have often argued, as I am a professed lover of women, that our sex grows old with a much worse grace than the other does ; and have ever been of opinion that there are more well-pleased old women, than old men. I thought it a good reason for this, that the ambition of the fair sex being confined to advantageous marriages, or shining in the eyes of men, their parts were over sooner, and consequently the errors in the performances of them. The conversation of this evening has not convinced me of the contrary : for one or two fop-women shall not make a balance for the crowds of coxcombs amongst ourselves, diversified according to the different pursuits of pleasure and business.

Returning home this evening a little before my usual hour, I scarce had seated myself in my easy chair, stirred the fire, and stroked my cat, but I heard somebody come rumbling upstairs. I saw my door opened, and a human figure advancing towards me, so fantastically put together, that it was some minutes before I discovered it to be my old and intimate friend Sam Trusty. Immediately I rose up, and placed him in my own seat : a compliment I pay to few. The first thing he uttered, was—"Isaac, fetch me a cup of your cherry-

brandy, before you offer to ask any question." He drank a lusty draught, sat silent for some time, and at last broke out—"I am come," quoth he, "to insult thee for an old fantastic dotard, as thou art, in ever defending the women. I have this evening visited two widows who are now in that state I have often heard you call an "After life." I suppose you mean by it an existence which grows out of past entertainments, and is an untimely delight in the satisfactions, which they once set their hearts upon too much to be ever able to relinquish. Have but patience," continued he, "until I give you a succinct account of my ladies, and of this night's adventure. They are much of an age, but very different in their characters : the one of them, with all the advances which years have made upon her, goes on in a certain romantic road of love and friendship which she fell into in her 'teens ; the other has transferred the amorous passions of her first years to the love of cronies, petts, and favourites, with which she is always surrounded : but the genius of each of them will best appear by the account of what happened to me at their houses. About five this afternoon, being tired with study, the weather inviting, and time lying a little on my hands, I resolved, at the instigation of my evil genius, to visit them ; their husbands having been our contemporaries. This I thought I could do without much trouble ; for both live in the very next street. I went first to my Lady Camomille, and the butler, who had lived long in the family,

and seen me often in his master's time, ushered me very civilly into the parlour, and told me, though my lady had given strict orders to be denied, he was sure I might be admitted, and bid the black boy acquaint his lady that I had come to wait upon her. In the window lay two letters, one broke open ; the other fresh sealed with a wafer : the first directed to the divine Cosmelia, the second to the charming Lucinda ; but both, by the indented characters, appeared to have been writ by very unsteady hands. Such uncommon addresses increased my curiosity, and put me upon asking my old friend the butler if he knew who those persons were. 'Very well,' says he : 'This is from Mrs. Furbish to my lady, an old school-fellow and great crony of her ladyship's ; and this is the answer.' I enquired in what county she lived. 'Oh dear !' says he, 'but just by in the neighbourhood. Why, she was here all this morning, and that letter came and was answered within these two hours. They have taken an odd fancy, you must know, to call one another hard names : but for all that they love one another hugely.' By this time the boy returned with his lady's humble service to me, desiring I would excuse her : for she could not possibly see me, nor any body else, for it was opera-night."

"Methinks," says I, "such innocent folly, as two old women's courtship to each other, should rather make you merry than put you out of humour."—"Peace, good Isaac," says he, "no interruption, I



beseech you. I got soon to Mrs. Feeble's, she that was formerly Betty Frisk: you must needs remember her: Tom Feeble of Brazen Nose fell in love with her for her fine dancing. Well, Mrs. Ursula, without further ceremony, carries me directly up to her mistress' chamber, where I found her environed by four of the most mischievous animals that can infest a family: an old shock dog with one eye, a monkey chained to one side of the chimney, a great grey squirrel to the other, and a parrot waddling in the middle of the room. However, for a while, all was in a profound tranquility. Upon the 'mantle-tree, for I am a pretty curious observer, stood a pot of lambetive electuary, with a stick of liquorish, and near it a phial of rose-water and powder of tutty. Upon a table lay a pipe filled with betony and colts-foot, a roll of wax candle, a silver spitting-pot, and a Seville orange. The lady was placed in a large wicker chair, and her feet wrapped up in flannel, and supported by cushions, and in this attitude (could you believe it Isaac) she was reading a romance with spectacles on. The first compliments over, as she was industriously endeavouring to enter upon conversation, a violent fit of coughing seized her. This awaked Shock, and in a trice the whole room was in an uproar: for the dog barked, the squirrel squealed, the monkey chattered, the parrot screamed, and Ursula, to appease them, was more clamorous than all the rest. You, Isaac, who know how any harsh noise affects my head, may

guess what I suffered from the hideous din of these discordant sounds. At length all was appeased and quiet restored : a chair was drawn for me, where I was no sooner seated, but the parrot fixed his horny beak, as sharp as a pair of shears, in one of my heels, just above the shoe. I sprung from the place with an unusual agility, and so, being within the monkey's reach, he snatches off my new bob-wig, and throws it upon two apples that were roasting by a sullen sea coal fire. I was nimble enough to save it from farther damage than singeing the foretop. I put it on ; and composing myself as well as I could, I drew my chair towards the other side of the chimney. The good lady, as soon as she had recovered breath, employed it in making a thousand apologies, and, with great eloquence, and a numerous train of words, lamented my misfortune. In the middle of her harangue, I felt something scratching near my knee, and feeling what it should be, found the squirrel had got into my coat pocket. As I endeavoured to remove him from his burrow, he made his teeth meet through the fleshy part of my forefinger. This gave me an inexpressible pain. The Hungary water was immediately brought to bathe it, and gold-beaters' skin applied to stop the blood. The lady renewed her excuses : but being now out of all patience, I abruptly took my leave, and hobbling downstairs with heedless haste, I set my foot full in a pail of water, and down we came to the bottom together." Here my friend concluded his narrative ; and, with a composed

countenance, I began to make him compliments of condolence : but he started from his chair, and said—"Isaac, you may spare your speeches, I expect no reply : when I told you this, I knew you would laugh at me : but the next woman that makes me ridiculous shall be a young one."

*R. Steele.*

Sonnet



LIFT not the painted veil which those who live  
Call Life ; though unreal shapes be pictured  
there,  
And it but mimic all we would believe  
With colours idly spread,—behind, lurk Fear  
And Hope, twin Destinies ; who ever weave  
Their shadows, o'er the chasm, sightless and drear.

I know one who had lifted it—he sought,  
For his lost heart was tender, things to love,  
But found them not, alas ! nor was there aught  
The world contains, the which he could approve.  
Through the unheeding many he did move,  
A splendour among shadows, a bright blot  
Upon this gloomy scene, a Spirit that strove  
For truth, and like the Preacher found it not.

*P. B. Shelley.*

Time      ~      ~      ~      ~

O H cruel Time ! which takes in trust,  
Our youth, our joys, and all we have,  
And pays us but with age and dust ;  
Who in the dark and silent grave,  
When we have wandered all our ways,  
Shuts up the story of our days.

*Sir W. Raleigh.*

Invocation      ~      ~      ~

(From the *Third Book of Airs*, 1617)

THRICE toss these oaken ashes in the air,  
Thrice sit thou mute in this enchanted chair,  
Then thrice times three tie up this true love's knot,  
And murmur soft "She will or she will not."

Go burn these poisonous leaves in yon blue fire,  
These screech-owl's feathers and this prickling  
briar,  
This cypress gathered at a dead man's grave,  
That all my fears and cares an end may have.

Then come, you fairies ! dance with me a round !  
Melt her hard heart with your melodious sound !  
In vain are all the charms I can devise :  
She hath an art to break them with her eyes.

*T. Campion.*

## Dirge      ~      ~      ~      ~

(From *Poems of 1851*)

LET dew the flowers fill ;  
    No need of fell despair,  
    Though to the grave you bear  
One still of soul—but now too still  
    One fair—but now too fair.  
For, beneath your feet, the mound,  
And the waves that play around,  
Have meaning in their grassy and their watery  
    smiles ;  
And with a thousand sunny wiles  
    Each says, as he reproves,  
    Death's arrow oft is Love's.

*T. L. Beddoes.*

## Death's Summons      ~      ~      ~

A DIEU ; farewell earth's bliss,  
    This world uncertain is :  
Fond are life's lustful joys,  
Death proves them all but toys.  
None from his darts can fly :  
I am sick, I must die.  
    Lord have mercy on us !

Rich men, trust not in wealth,  
Gold cannot buy you health ;  
Physic himself must fade ;  
All things to end are made ;

The plague full swift goes by ;  
I am sick, I must die.  
Lord have mercy on us !

Beauty is but a flower,  
Which wrinkles will devour :  
Brightness falls from the air ;  
Queens have died young and fair ;  
Dust hath closed Helen's eye ;  
I am sick, I must die.  
Lord have mercy on us !

Strength stoops unto the grave :  
Worms feed on Hector brave ;  
Swords may not fight with fate :  
Earth still holds ope her gate.  
Come, come, the bells do cry ;  
I am sick, I must die.  
Lord have mercy on us !

Wit with his wantonness,  
Tasteth death's bitterness ;  
Hell's executioner  
Hath no ears for to hear  
What vain art can reply ;  
I am sick, I must die.  
Lord have mercy on us !

Haste therefore each degree  
To welcome destiny :  
Heaven is our heritage,  
Earth but a player's stage.

Mount we unto the sky ;  
I am sick, I must die.

Lord have mercy on us !

*T. Nashe.*

(From *Hawthorn and Lavender*)

GRAY hills, gray skies, gray lights,  
And still gray sea—  
O fond, O fair,  
The Mays that were,  
When the wild days and wilder nights  
Made it like heaven to be !

Gray head, gray heart, gray dreams—  
O breath by breath,  
Night-tide and day  
Lapse gentle and gray,  
As to a murmur of tired streams,  
Into the haze of death.

*W. E. Henley*

Men of Genius      ~      ~      ~

SILENT the Lord of the world  
Eyes from the heavenly height,  
Girt by his far-shining train,  
Us who with banners unfurled  
Fight life's many-chanced fight  
Madly below, in the plain.

**Then said the Lord to his own :**  
    "See ye the battle below ?  
    Turmoil of death and of birth !  
**Too long let we them groan.**  
    Haste, arise ye, and go ;  
    Carry my peace upon earth."

**Gladly they rise at his call ;**  
    Gladly they take his command :  
    Gladly descend to the plain.  
**Alas ! How few of them all—**  
    Those willing servants shall stand  
    In their master's presence again !

**Some in the tumult are lost ;**  
    Baffled, bewildered, they stray,  
    Some as prisoners draw breath,  
**Others—the bravest—are cross'd,**  
    On the height of their bold-followed way,  
    By the swift-rushing missile of Death.

**Hardly, hardly shall one**  
    Come, with countenance bright,  
    O'er the cloud-wrapt, perilous plain :  
**His Master's errand well done,**  
    Safe thro' the smoke of the fight  
    Back to his Master again.

*M. Arnold.*



## A Christmas Carol      ∞      ∞

(From *Noble Numbers*)

DARK and dull night, fly hence away,  
And give the honour to this day  
That sees December turn'd to May.

If we may ask the reason, say  
The why and wherefore all things here  
Seem like the spring-time of the year.

Why does the chilling winter's morn  
Smile like a field beset with corn?  
Or smell like to a mead new shorn,  
Thus on the sudden?

Come and see  
The cause why things thus fragrant be.  
'Tis He is born, whose quick'ning birth  
Gives life and lustre, public mirth  
To heaven and the under earth.

### *Chorus.*

We see Him come, and know Him ours,  
Who, with His sunshine and His showers,  
Turns all the patient ground to flowers.

The darling of the world is come,  
And fit it is we find a room  
To welcome Him.

The nobler part  
Of all the house here is the heart.

*Chorus.*

Which we will give Him ; and bequeath  
This holly and this ivy wreath,  
To do Him honour ; who 's our King  
And Lord of all this revelling.

*R. Herrick.*

New Year's Eve      ~      ~      ~

(From the *Essays of Elia*)

EVERY man hath two birth days : two days, at least, in every year, which set him upon revolving the lapse of time, as it affects his mortal duration. The one is that which in an especial manner he termeth *his*. In the gradual desuetude of old observances, this custom of solemnizing our proper birth day hath nearly passed away, or is left to children, who reflect nothing at all about the matter, nor understand anything in it beyond cake and orange. But the birth of a New Year is of an interest too wide to be pretermitted by king or cobbler. No one ever regarded the First of January with indifference. It is that from which all date their time, and count upon what is left. It is the nativity of our common Adam.

Of all sound of all bells—bells, the music highest bordering upon heaven—most solemn and touching is the peal which rings out the Old Year. I never hear it without a gathering-up of my mind to a concentration of all the images that have been diffused over the past twelvemonth ; all I

have done or suffered, performed or neglected—in that regretted time, I begin to know its worth, as when a person dies. It takes a personal colour; nor was it a poetical flight in a contemporary, when he exclaimed

I saw the skirts of the departing Year.

It is no more than what in sober sadness every one of us seems to be conscious of, in that awful leave taking. I am sure I felt it and all felt it, with me, last night; though some of my companions affected rather to manifest an exhilaration at the birth of the coming year, than any very tender regrets for the decease of its predecessor. But I am none of those who—

Welcome the coming, speed the parting guest.

I am naturally, beforehand, shy of novelties: new books, new faces, new years,—from some mental twist in me which makes it difficult to face the prospective. I have almost ceased to hope; and am sanguine only in the prospects of other (former) years. I plunge into foregone visions and conclusions. I encounter pell-mell with past disappointments. I am armour-proof against old discouragements. I forgive, or overcome in fancy, old adversaries. I play over again *for love*, as the gamesters phrase it, games, for which I once paid so dear. I would scarce now have any of those untoward accidents and events of my life reversed. I would no more alter them than the

Incidents of some well-contrived novel. Methinks, it is better that I should have pined away seven of my goldenest years, when I was in thrall to the fair hair, and fairer eyes, of Alice W——n, than that so passionate a love adventure should be lost. It was better that our family should have missed that legacy, which old Dorrell cheated us of, than that I should have at this moment two thousand pounds *in banco*, and be without the idea of that specious old rogue.

In a degree beneath manhood, it is my infirmity to look back upon those early days. Do I advance a paradox, when I say that skipping over the intervention of forty years, a man may have leave to love himself, without the imputation of self-love? If I know aught of myself, no one whose mind is introspective—and mine is painfully so—can have a less respect for his present identity, than I have for the man Elia. I know him to be light, and vain, and humoursome ; a notorious \* \* \* ; addicted to \* \* \* \* : averse from counsel, neither taking it nor offering it ;— \* \* \* besides ; a stammering buffoon ; what you will : lay it on, and spare not ; I subscribe to it all, and much more, than thou canst be willing to lay at his door — — — but for the child Elia—that “other one,” there, in the background—I must take leave to cherish the remembrance of that young master—with as little reference, I protest, to this stupid changeling of five-and-forty, as if it had been a child of some other house, and not of my parents. I can cry

over its patient smallpox at five, and rougher medicaments. I can lay its poor fevered head upon the sick pillow at Christ's, and wake with it in surprise at the gentle posture of maternal tenderness hanging over it, that unknown had watched its sleep. I know how it shrank from any the least colour of falsehood.—God help thee Elia, how art thou changed ! Thou art sophisticated.—I know how honest, how courageous (for a weakling) it was—how religious, how imaginative, how hopeful ! From what have I not fallen, if the child I remember was indeed myself,—and not some dissembling guardian, presenting a false identity, to give the rule to my unpracticed steps, and regulate the tone of my moral being !

That I am fond of indulging, beyond a hope of sympathy, in such retrospection, may be the symptom of some sickly idiosyncrasy. Or is it owing to another cause ; simply, that being without wife or family, I have not learned to project myself enough out of myself ; and having no offspring of my own to dally with, I turn back upon memory, and adopt my own early idea, as my heir and favourite ? If these speculations seem fantastical to thee, reader—(a busy man perchance), if I tread out of the way of thy sympathy, and am singularly-conceited only, I retire, impenetrable to ridicule, under the phantom cloud of Elia.

The Elders, with whom I was brought up, were of a character not likely to let slip the sacred observance of any old institution, and the ringing

out of the Old Year was kept by them with circumstances of peculiar ceremony. In those days the sound of those midnight chimes, though it seemed to rain hilarity in all around me, never failed to bring a train of pensive imagery into my fancy. Yet I then scarcely conceived what it meant, or thought of it as a reckoning that concerned me. Not childhood alone, but the young man till thirty, never feels practically that he is mortal. He knows it indeed, and if need were, he could preach a homily on the fragility of life: but he brings it not home to himself, any more than in a hot June we can appropriate to our imagination the freezing days of December. But now, shall I confess a truth?—I feel these audits but too powerfully. I begin to count the probabilities of my duration, and to grudge at the expenditure of moments and shortest periods, like miser's farthings. In proportion as the years both lessen and shorten, I set more count upon their periods, and would fain lay my ineffectual finger upon the spoke of the great wheel. I am not content to pass away "like a weaver's shuttle." These metaphors solace me not, nor sweeten the unpalatable draught of mortality. I care not to be carried with the tide that smoothly bears human life to eternity; and reluctant at the inevitable course of destiny. I am in love with this green earth: the face of town and country; the unspeakable rural solitudes, and the sweet security of streets. I would set up my tabernacle here. I am content to stand still at the

age to which I am arrived ; I, and my friends : to be no younger, no richer, no handsomer. I do not want to be wearied by age : or drop, like mellow fruit, as they say, into the grave.—Any alteration, on this earth of mine, in diet or in lodging, puzzles and discomposes me. My household gods plant a terrible fixed foot, and are not rooted up without blood. They do not willingly seek Lavinian shores. A new state of being staggers me.

Sun, and sky, and breeze, and solitary walks, and summer holidays, and the greenness of fields, and the delicious juices of meats and fishes, and society, and the cheerful glass, and candle-light, and fireside conversations, and innocent vanities, and jests and *irony itself*—do these things go out with life ?

Can a ghost laugh, or shake his gaunt sides, when you are pleasant with him ?

And you, my midnight darlings, my Folios ! must I part with the intense delight of having you (huge armfuls) in my embraces ? Must knowledge come to me, if it come at all, by some awkward experiment of intuition, and no longer by this familiar process of reading ?

Shall I enjoy friendships there, wanting the smiling indications which point me to them here,—the recognisable face—the “sweet assurance of a look” ?

In winter this intolerable disinclination to dying—to give it its mildest name—does more especially

haunt and beset me. In a genial August noon, beneath a sweltering sky, death is almost problematic. At these times do such poor snakes as myself enjoy an immortality. Then we expand and burgeon. Then we are as strong again, as valiant again, as wise again, and a great deal taller. The blast that nips and shrinks me, puts me in thoughts of death. All things allied to the insubstantial, wait upon that master feeling : cold, numbness, dreams, perplexity : moonlight itself, with its shadowy and spectral appearances,—that cold ghost of the sun, or Phœbus' sickly sister, like that innutritious one denounced in the Canticles :—I am none of her minions—I hold with the Persian.

Whatsoever thwarts, or puts me out of my way, brings death into my mind. All partial evils, like humours, run into that capital plague-sore.—I have heard some profess an indifference to life. Such hail the end of their existence as a port of refuge ; and speak of the grave as of some soft arms, in which they may slumber as on a pillow. Some have wooed death—but out upon thee, I say, thou foul ugly phantom ! I detest, abhor, execrate, and (with Friar John) give thee to six score thousand devils, as in no instance to be excused or tolerated, but shunned as a universal viper ; to be branded, proscribed, and spoken evil of ! In no way can I be brought to digest thee, thou thin melancholy *Privation*, or more frightful and confounding *Positive* !



Those antidotes, prescribed against the fear of thee, are altogether frigid and insulting, like thyself. For what satisfaction hath a man, that he shall "lie down with kings and emperors in death," who in his lifetime never greatly coveted the society of such bedfellows?—or, forsooth, that "so shall the fairest face appear?"—why, to comfort me, must Alice W——n be a goblin? More than all, I conceive disgust at those impertinent and misbecoming familiarities, inscribed upon your ordinary tombstones. Every dead man must take upon himself to be lecturing me with his odious truism, that "such as he now is I must shortly be." Not so shortly, friend, perhaps as thou imaginest. In the meantime I am alive. I move about. I am worth twenty of thee. Know thy betters! Thy New Year's Days are past. I survive, a jolly candidate for 1821. Another cup of wine—and while that turn-coat bell, that just now mournfully chanted the obsequies of 1820 departed, with changed notes lustily rings in a successor, let us attune to its peal a song made on a like occasion, by hearty, cheerful Mr. Cotton :—

#### THE NEW YEAR

Hark, the cock crows, and yon bright star  
Tells us, the day himself's not far :  
And see where, breaking from the night,  
He gilds the western hills with light.

With him old Janus doth appear,  
Peeping into the future year,  
With such a look as seems to say,  
The prospect is not good that way.  
Thus do we rise ill sights to see,  
And 'gainst ourselves to prophesy :  
When the prophetic fear of things  
A more tormenting mischief brings,  
More full of soul-tormenting gall,  
Than direst mischiefs can befall.  
But stay ! but stay ! methinks my sight  
Better inform'd by clearer light,  
Discerns serenity in that brow,  
That all contracted seemed but now.  
His revers'd face may show distaste,  
And frown upon the ills are past ;  
But that which this way looks is clear,  
And smiles upon the New-born Year.  
He looks too from a place so high,  
The Year lies open to his eye ;  
And all the moments open are  
To the exact discoverer.  
Yet more and more he smiles upon  
The happy revolution.  
Why should we then suspect or fear  
The influences of a year,  
So smiles upon us the first morn,  
And speaks us good as soon as born ?  
Plague on 't the last was ill enough,  
This cannot but make better proof ;  
Or, at the worst, as we brush'd through

The last, why so we may this too ;  
And then the next in season shou'd  
Be super-excellently good :  
For the worst ills (we daily see)  
Have no more perpetuity,  
Than the best fortunes that do fall ;  
Which also bring us wherewithal  
Longer their being to support,  
Than those do of the other sort :  
And who has one good year in three,  
And yet repines at destiny,  
Appears ungrateful in the case,  
And merits not the good he has.  
Then let us welcome the New Guest  
With lusty trimness of the best ;  
Mirth always should Good Fortune meet,  
And renders e'en Disaster sweet :  
And though the Princess turn her back,  
Let us but line ourselves with sack,  
We better shall by far hold out,  
Till the next Year she face about.

How say you, reader—do not these verses smack of the rough magnanimity of the old Englishen vein? Do they not fortify like a cordial ; enlarging the heart, and productive of sweet blood, and generous spirits, in the concoction ? Where be those puling fears of death, just now expressed or affected?—Passed like a cloud—absorbed in the passing sunlight of clear poetry—clean washed away by

a wave of genuine Helicon, your only Spa for these  
hypochondries. And now another cup of the  
generous ! and a Merry New Year, and many  
of them, to you all my masters !

*C. Lamb.*



A LIST OF VOLUMES ISSUED IN  
THE TRAVELLERS' LIBRARY



3s. 6d. net each

JONATHAN CAPE LTD.  
THIRTY BEDFORD SQUARE  
LONDON

WILLIAM HEINEMANN LTD.  
NINETY-NINE GT. RUSSELL ST.  
LONDON

## THE TRAVELLERS' LIBRARY



A series of books in all branches of literature designed for the pocket, or for the small house where shelf space is scarce. Though the volumes measure only 7 inches by 4½ inches, the page is arranged so that the margins are not unreasonably curtailed nor legibility sacrificed. The books are of a uniform thickness irrespective of the number of pages, and the paper, specially manufactured for the series, is remarkably opaque, even when it is thinnest.

A semi-flexible form of binding has been adopted, as a safeguard against the damage inevitably associated with hasty packing. The cloth is of a particularly attractive shade of blue and has the author's name stamped in gold on the back. Each volume costs 3s. 6d. net (postage 3d.).



1. CAN SUCH THINGS BE? A volume of Stories  
by Ambrose Bierce

¶ 'Bierce never wastes a word, never coins a too startling phrase; he secures his final effect, a cold thrill of fear, by a simple, yet subtle, realism. No anthology of short stories, limited to a score or so, would be complete without an example of his unique artistry.' *Morning Post*

2. THE BLACK DOG. A volume of Stories  
by A. E. Coppard

¶ 'Mr. Coppard is a born story-teller. The book is filled with a variety of delightful stuff: no one who is interested in good writing in general, and good short stories in particular, should miss it.' *Spectator*

3. THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY of a SUPER-TRAMP  
by W. H. Davies. With a preface by G. BERNARD SHAW

¶ Printed as it was written, it is worth reading for its literary style alone. The author tells us with inimitable quiet modesty of how he begged and stole his way across America and through England and Wales until his travelling days were cut short by losing his right foot while attempting to 'jump' a train.

#### 4. BABBITT A Novel

by Sinclair Lewis

- ¶ 'One of the greatest novels I have read for a long time.'  
*H. G. Wells* 'Babbitt is a triumph.' *Hugh Walpole*  
'His work has that something extra, over and above, which  
makes the work of art, and it is signed in every line with the  
unique personality of the author.' *Rebecca West*

#### 5. THE CRAFT OF FICTION

by Percy Lubbock

- ¶ 'No more substantial or more charming volume of criticism  
has been published in our time.' *Observer*  
'To say that this is the best book on the subject is probably true;  
but it is more to the point to say that it is the only one.'  
*Times Literary Supplement*

#### 6. EARLHAM

by Percy Lubbock

- ¶ 'The book seems too intimate to be reviewed. We want to be  
allowed to read it, and to dream over it, and keep silence about  
it. His judgment is perfect, his humour is true and ready; his  
touch light and prim; his prose is exact and clean and full  
of music.' *Times*

#### 7. WIDE SEAS & MANY LANDS A Personal Narrative

by Arthur Mason.

With an Introduction by MAURICE BARING

- ¶ 'This is an extremely entertaining, and at the same time, moving  
book. We are in the presence of a born writer. We read with  
the same mixture of amazement and delight that fills us through-  
out a Conrad novel.' *New Statesman*

#### 8. SELECTED PREJUDICES A book of Essays

by H. L. Mencken

- ¶ 'He is exactly the kind of man we are needing, an iconoclast,  
a scoffer at ideals, a critic with whips and scorpions who does  
not hesitate to deal with literary, social and political humbugs  
in the one slashing fashion.' *English Review*



9. THE MIND IN THE MAKING An Essay  
by James Harvey Robinson

- ¶ 'For me, I think James Harvey Robinson is going to be almost as important as was Huxley in my adolescence, and William James in later years. It is a cardinal book. I question whether in the long run people may not come to it, as making a new initiative into the world's thought and methods.' *From the Introduction* by H. G. WELLS

10. THE WAY OF ALL FLESH A Novel  
by Samuel Butler

- ¶ 'It drives one almost to despair of English Literature when one sees so extraordinary a study of English life as Butler's posthumous *Way of All Flesh* making so little impression. Really, the English do not deserve to have great men.' *George Bernard Shaw*

11. EREWHON A Satire  
by Samuel Butler

- ¶ 'To lash the age, to ridicule vain pretension, to expose hypocrisy, to deride humbug in education, politics and religion, are tasks beyond most men's powers; but occasionally, very occasionally, a bit of genuine satire secures for itself more than a passing nod of recognition. *Erewhon* is such a satire. . . . The best of its kind since *Gulliver's Travels*.' *Augustine Birrell*

12. EREWHON REVISITED A Satire  
by Samuel Butler

- ¶ 'He waged a sleepless war with the mental torpor of the prosperous, complacent England around him; a Swift with the soul of music in him, and completely sane; a liberator of humanity operating with the wit and malice and coolness of Mephistopheles.' *Manchester Guardian*

13. ADAM AND EVE AND PINCH ME Stories  
by A. E. Coppard

- ¶ Mr. Coppard's implicit theme is the closeness of the spiritual world to the material; the strange, communicative sympathy which strikes through two temperaments and suddenly makes them one. He deals with those sudden impulses under which secrecy is broken down for a moment, and personality revealed as under a flash of spiritual lightning.

14. DUBLINERS A volume of Stories

by James Joyce

- § A collection of fifteen short stories by the author of *Ulysses*. They are all of them brave, relentless, and sympathetic pictures of Dublin life; realistic, perhaps, but not crude; analytical, but not repugnant. No modern writer has greater significance than Mr. Joyce, whose conception and practice of the short story is certainly unique and certainly vital.

15. DOG AND DUCK

by Arthur Machen

- § 'As a literary artist, Mr. Arthur Machen has few living equals, and that is very far indeed from being his only, or even his greatest, claim on the suffrages of English readers.' *Sunday Times*

16. KAI LUNG'S GOLDEN HOURS

by Ernest Bramah

- § 'It is worthy of its forerunner. There is the same plan, exactitude, working-out and achievement; and therefore complete satisfaction in the reading.' *From the Preface* by HILAIRE BELLOC

17. ANGELS & MINISTERS, AND OTHER PLAYS

by Laurence Housman

Imaginary portraits of political characters done in dialogue—  
Queen Victoria, Disraeli, Gladstone, Parnell, Joseph  
Chamberlain, and Woodrow Wilson.

- § 'It is all so good that one is tempted to congratulate Mr. Housman on a true masterpiece.' *Times*

18. THE WALLET OF KAI LUNG

by Ernest Bramah

- § 'Something worth doing and done. . . . It was a thing intended, wrought out, completed and established. Therefore it was destined to endure, and, what is more important, it was a success.' *Hilaire Belloc*

## 19. 'TWILIGHT' IN ITALY

by D. H. Lawrence

- § This volume of travel vignettes in North Italy was first published in 1916. Since then Mr. Lawrence has increased the number of his admirers year by year. In *Twilight in Italy* they will find all the freshness and vigour of outlook which they have come to expect from its author.

## 20. THE DREAM A Novel

by H. G. Wells

- § 'It is the richest, most generous and absorbing thing that Mr. Wells has given us for years and years.' *Daily News*  
'I find this book as close to being magnificent as any book that I have ever read. It is full of inspiration and life.'  
*Daily Graphic*

## 21. ROMAN PICTURES

by Percy Lubbock

- § Pictures of life as it is lived—or has been or might be lived—among the pilgrims and colonists in Rome of more or less English speech.  
'A book of whimsical originality and exquisite workmanship, and worthy of one of the best prose writers of our time.'  
*Sunday Times*

## 22. CLORINDA WALKS IN HEAVEN

by A. E. Coppard

- § 'Genius is a hard-riden word, and has been put by critics at many puny ditches, but Mr. Coppard sets up a fence worthy of its mettle. He shows that in hands like his the English language is as alive as ever, and that there are still infinite possibilities in the short story.' *Outlook*

## 23. MARIUS THE EPICUREAN

by Walter Pater

- § Walter Pater was at the same time a scholar of wide sympathies and a master of the English language. In this, his best known work, he describes with rare delicacy of feeling and insight the religious and philosophic tendencies of the Roman Empire at the time of Antoninus Pius as they affected the mind and life of the story's hero.

24. THE WHITE SHIP Stories

by Aino Kallas

With an Introduction by JOHN GALSWORTHY

¶ 'The writer has an extraordinary sense of atmosphere.'

*Times Literary Supplement*

'Stories told convincingly and well, with a keen perception for natural beauty.' *Nation*

25. MULTITUDE AND SOLITUDE A Novel

by John Masefield

¶ 'As well conceived and done, as rich in observation of the world, as profound where it needs to be profound, as any novel of recent writing.' *Outlook*

'This is no common book. It is a book which not merely touches vital things. It is vital.' *Daily News*

26. SPRING SOWING Stories

by Liam O'Flaherty

¶ 'Nothing seems to escape Mr. O'Flaherty's eye; his brain turns all things to drama; and his vocabulary is like a river in spate. *Spring Sowing* is a book to buy, or to borrow, or, yes, to steal.' *Bookman*

27. WILLIAM A Novel

by E. H. Young

¶ 'An extraordinary good book, penetrating and beautiful.'

*Allan Monkhouse*

'All its characters are very real and alive, and William himself is a masterpiece.' *May Sinclair*

28. THE COUNTRY OF THE POINTED FIRS

by Sarah Orne Jewett

¶ 'The young student of American literature in the far distant future will take up this book and say "a masterpiece!" as proudly as if he had made it. It will be a message in a universal language—the one message that even the scythe of Time spares.'

*From the Preface by WILLA CATHER*

### 29. GRECIAN ITALY

by Henry James Forman

- ¶ 'It has been said that if you were shown Taormina in a vision you would not believe it. If the reader has been in Grecian Italy before he reads this book, the magic of its pages will revive old memories and induce a severe attack of nostalgia.' *From the Preface by H. FESTING JONES*

### 30. WUTHERING HEIGHTS

by Emily Brontë

- ¶ 'It is a very great book. You may read this grim story of lost and thwarted human creatures on a moor at any age and come under its sway.' *From the Introduction by ROSE MACAULAY*

### 31. ON A CHINESE SCREEN

by W. Somerset Maugham

- ¶ A collection of sketches of life in China. Mr. Somerset Maugham writes with equal certainty and vigour whether his characters are Chinese or European. There is a tenderness and humour about the whole book which makes the reader turn eagerly to the next page for more.

### 32. A FARMER'S LIFE

¶ by George Bourne

The life story of a tenant-farmer of fifty years ago in which the author of *The Bettesworth Book* and *The Memoirs of a Surrey Labourer* draws on his memory for a picture of the every-day life of his immediate forebears, the Smiths, farmers and handicraft men, who lived and died on the border of Surrey and Hampshire.

### 33. TWO PLAYS. *The Cherry Orchard & The Sea Gull*

by Anton Tchekoff. Translated by George Calderon

- ¶ Tchekoff had that fine comedic spirit which relishes the incongruity between the actual disorder of the world with the underlying order. He habitually mingled tragedy (which is life seen close at hand) with comedy (which is life seen at a distance). His plays are tragedies with the texture of comedy.

34. THE MONK AND THE HANGMAN'S  
DAUGHTER

by Ambrose Bierce

- § 'They are stories which the discerning are certain to welcome. They are evidence of very unusual powers, and when once they have been read the reader will feel himself impelled to dig out more from the same pen.' *Westminster Gazette*

35. CAPTAIN MARGARET A Novel

by John Masfield

- § 'His style is crisp, curt and vigorous. He has the Stevensonian sea-swagger, the Stevensonian sense of beauty and poetic spirit. Mr. Masfield's descriptions ring true and his characters carry conviction.' *The Observer*

36. BLUE WATER

by Arthur Sturges Hildebrand

- § This book gives the real feeling of life on a small cruising yacht; the nights on deck with the sails against the sky, long fights with head winds by mountainous coasts to safety in forlorn little island ports, and constant adventure free from care.

37. STORIES FROM DE MAUPASSANT

Translated by Elizabeth Martindale

- § 'His "story" engrosses the non-critical, it holds the critical too at the first reading. . . . That is the real test of art, and it is because of the inobtrusiveness of this workmanship, that for once the critic and the reader may join hands without awaiting the verdict of posterity.' *From the Introduction by FORD MADOX*

FORD

38. WHILE THE BILLY BOILS First Series

by Henry Lawson

- § These stories are written by the O. Henry of Australia. They tell of men and dogs, of cities and plains, of gullies and ridges, of sorrow and happiness, and of the fundamental goodness that is hidden in the most unpromising of human soil.

39. WHILE THE BILLY BOILS    Second Series  
by Henry Lawson

- ¶ Mr. Lawson has the uncanny knack of making the people he writes about almost violently alive. Whether he tells of jackeroos, bush children or drovers' wives, each one lingers in the memory long after we have closed the book.

41. IN MOROCCO  
by Edith Wharton

- ¶ Morocco is a land of mists and mysteries, of trailing silver veils through which minarets, mighty towers, hot palm groves and Atlas snows peer and disappear at the will of the Atlantic cloud-drifts.

42. GLEANINGS IN BUDDHA-FIELDS  
by Lafcadio Hearn

- ¶ A book which is readable from first page to last, and is full of suggestive thought, the essays on Japanese religious belief calling for special praise for the earnest spirit in which the subject is approached.

43. OUT OF THE EAST  
by Lafcadio Hearn

- ¶ Mr. Hearn has written many books about Japan ; he is saturated with the essence of its beauty, and in this book the light and colour and movement of that land drips from his pen in every delicately conceived and finely written sentence.

44. KWAIDAN  
by Lafcadio Hearn

- ¶ The marvellous tales which Mr. Hearn has told in this volume illustrate the wonder-living tendency of the Japanese. The stories are of goblins, fairies and sprites, with here and there an adventure into the field of unveiled supernaturalism.

45. THE CONQUERED  
by Naomi Mitchison  
A story of the Gauls under Cæsar

- ¶ 'With *The Conquered* Mrs. Mitchison establishes herself as the best, if not the only, English historical novelist now writing. It seems to me in many respects the most attractive and poignant historical novel I have ever read.' *New Statesman*

#### 46. WHEN THE BOUGH BREAKS

by Naomi Mitchison

Stories of the time when Rome was crumbling to ruin

- ¶ 'Interesting, delightful, and fresh as morning dew. The connoisseur in short stories will turn to some pages in this volume again and again with renewed relish.' *Times Literary Supplement*

#### 47. THE FLYING BO'SUN

by Arthur Mason

- ¶ 'What makes the book remarkable is the imaginative power which has re-created these events so vividly that even the supernatural ones come with the shock and the conviction with which actual supernatural events might come.' *From the Introduction by* EDWIN MUIR

#### 48. LATER DAYS

by W. H. Davies

A pendant to *The Autobiography of a Super-Tramp*

- ¶ 'The self-portrait is given with disarming, mysterious, and baffling directness, and the writing has the same disarmingness and simpleness.' *Observer*

#### 49. THE EYES OF THE PANTHER Stories

by Ambrose Bierce

- ¶ It is said that these tales were originally rejected by virtually every publisher in the country. Bierce was a strange man; in 1914 at the age of seventy-one he set out for Mexico and has never been heard of since. His stories are as strange as his life, but this volume shows him as a master of his art.

#### 50. IN DEFENCE OF WOMEN

by H. L. Mencken

- ¶ 'All I design by the book is to set down in more or less plain form certain ideas that practically every civilized man and woman holds *in petto*, but that have been concealed hitherto by the vast mass of sentimentalities swathing the whole woman question.' *From the Author's Introduction*



## 51. VIENNESE MEDLEY A Novel

by Edith O'Shaughnessy

- ¶ 'It is told with infinite tenderness, with many touches of grave or poignant humour, in a very beautiful book, which no lover of fiction should allow to pass unread. A book which sets its writer definitely in the first rank of living English novelists.'

*Sunday Times*

## 52. PRECIOUS BANE A Novel

by Mary Webb

- ¶ 'She has a style of exquisite beauty ; which yet has both force and restraint, simplicity and subtlety ; she has fancy and wit, delicious humour and pathos. She sees and knows men aright as no other novelist does. She has, in short, genius.' *Mr.*

*Edwin Pugh*

## 53. THE INFAMOUS JOHN FRIEND

by Mrs. R. S. Garnett

- ¶ This book, though in form an historical novel, claims to rank as a psychological study. It is an attempt to depict a character which, though destitute of the common virtues of every-day life, is gifted with qualities that compel love and admiration.

## 54. HORSES AND MEN

by Sherwood Anderson

- ¶ '*Horses and Men* confirms our indebtedness to the publishers who are introducing his work here. It has a unity beyond that of its constant Middle-west setting. A man of poetic vision, with an intimate knowledge of particular conditions of life, here looks out upon a world that seems singularly material only because he unflinchingly accepts its actualities.' *Morning Post*

## 55. SELECTED ESSAYS

by Samuel Butler

- ¶ This volume contains the following essays :

The Humour of Homer

Quis Desiderio . . . ?

Ramblings in Cheapside

The Aunt, the Nieces, and  
the Dog

How to Make the Best of Life

The Sanctuary of Montrigone

A Medieval Girls' School

Art in the Valley of Saas

Thought and Language

## 56. A POET'S PILGRIMAGE

by W. H. Davies

- ¶ *A Poet's Pilgrimage* recounts the author's impressions of his native Wales on his return after many years' absence. He tells of a walking tour during which he stayed in cheap rooms and ate in the small wayside inns. The result is a vivid picture of the Welsh people, the towns and countryside.

## 57. GLIMPSES OF UNFAMILIAR JAPAN. First Series

by Lafcadio Hearn

- ¶ Most books written about Japan have been superficial sketches of a passing traveller. Of the inner life of the Japanese we know practically nothing, their religion, superstitions, ways of thought. Lafcadio Hearn reveals something of the people and their customs as they are.

## 58. GLIMPSES OF UNFAMILIAR JAPAN. Second Series

by Lafcadio Hearn

- ¶ Sketches by an acute observer and a master of English prose, of a Nation in transition—of the lingering remains of Old Japan, to-day only a memory, of its gardens, its beliefs, customs, gods and devils, of its wonderful kindliness and charm—and of the New Japan, struggling against odds towards new ideals.

## 59. THE TRAVELS OF MARCO POLO

Edited by Manuel Komroff

- ¶ When Marco Polo arrived at the court of the Great Khan, Peking had just been rebuilt. Kublai Khan was at the height of his glory. Polo rose rapidly in favour and became governor of an important district. In this way he gained first-hand knowledge of a great civilization and described it with astounding accuracy and detail.

## 60. SELECTED PREJUDICES. Second Series

by H. L. Mencken

- ¶ 'What a master of the straight left in appreciation! Everybody who wishes to see how common sense about books and authors can be made exhilarating should acquire this delightful book.'

*Morning Post*

## 61. THE WORLD'S BACK DOORS

by Max Murray

With an introduction by HECTOR BOLITHO

- ¶ This book is not an account so much of places as of people. The journey round the world was begun with about enough money to buy one meal, and continued for 66,000 miles. There are periods as a longshore man and as a sailor, and a Chinese guard and a night watchman, and as a hobo.

## 62. THE EVOLUTION OF AN INTELLECTUAL

by J. Middleton Murry

- ¶ These essays were written during and immediately after the Great War. The author says that they record the painful stages by which he passed from the so-called intellectual state to the state of being what he now considers to be a reasonable man.

## 63. THE RENAISSANCE

by Walter Pater

- ¶ This English classic contains studies of those 'supreme artists,' Michelangelo and Da Vinci, and of Botticelli, Della Robbia, Mirandola, and others, who 'have a distinct faculty of their own by which they convey to us a peculiar quality of pleasure which we cannot get elsewhere.' There is no romance or subtlety in the work of these masters too fine for Pater to distinguish in superb English.

## 64. THE ADVENTURES OF A WANDERER

by Sydney Walter Powell

- ¶ Throwing up a position in the Civil Service in Natal because he preferred movement and freedom to monotony and security, the author started his wanderings by enlisting in an Indian Ambulance Corps in the South African War. Afterwards he wandered all over the world.

## 65. 'RACUNDRA'S' FIRST CRUISE

by Arthur Ransome

- ¶ This is the story of the building of an ideal yacht which would be a cruising boat that one man could manage if need be, but on which three people could live comfortably. The adventures of the cruise are skilfully and vividly told.

## 66. THE MARTYRDOM OF MAN

by Winwood Reade

- ¶ 'Few sketches of universal history by one single author have been written. One book that has influenced me very strongly is *The Martyrdom of Man*. This "dates," as people say, nowadays, and it has a fine gloom of its own; but it is still an extraordinarily inspiring presentation of human history as one consistent process.' *H. G. Wells in The Outline of History.*

## 67. THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF MARK RUTHERFORD

With an introduction by H. W. MASSINGHAM

- ¶ Because of its honesty, delicacy and simplicity of portraiture, this book has always had a curious grip upon the affections of its readers. An English Amiel, inheriting to his comfort an English Old Crome landscape, he freed and strengthened his own spirit as he will his reader's.

## 68. THE DELIVERANCE

by Mark Rutherford

- ¶ Once read, Hale White [Mark Rutherford] is never forgotten. But he is not yet approached through the highways of English letters. To the lover of his work, nothing can be more attractive than the pure and serene atmosphere of thought in which his art moves.

## 69. THE REVOLUTION IN TANNER'S LANE

by Mark Rutherford

- ¶ 'Since Bunyan, English Puritanism has produced one imaginative genius of the highest order. To my mind, our fiction contains no more perfectly drawn pictures of English life in its recurring emotional contrast of excitement and repose more valuable to the historian, or more stimulating to the imaginative reader.' *H. W. Massingham*

## 70. ASPECTS OF SCIENCE. First Series

by J. W. N. Sullivan

- ¶ Although they deal with different aspects of various scientific ideas, the papers which make up this volume do illustrate, more or less, one point of view. This book tries to show one or two of the many reasons why science may be interesting for people who are not specialists as well as for those who are.

## 71. MASTRO-DON GESUALDO

Giovanni Verga. Translated by D. H. Lawrence

- ¶ Verga, who died in 1922, is recognized as one of the greatest of Italian writers of fiction. He can claim a place beside Hardy and the Russians. 'It is a fine full tale, a fine, full picture of life, with a bold beauty of its own which Mr. Lawrence must have relished greatly as he translated it.' *Observer*

## 72. THE MISSES MALLETT

by E. H. Young

- ¶ The virtue of this quiet and accomplished piece of writing lies in its quality and in its character-drawing; to summarize it would be to give no idea of its charm. Neither realism nor romance, it is a book by a writer of insight and sensibility.

## 73. SELECTED ESSAYS. First Series

by Sir Edmund Gosse, C.B.

- ¶ 'The prose of Sir Edmund Gosse is as rich in the colour of young imagination as in the mellow harmony of judgment. Sir Edmund Gosse's literary kit-kats will continue to be read with avidity long after the greater part of the academic criticism of the century is swept away upon the lumber-heap.' *Daily Telegraph*

## 74. WHERE THE BLUE BEGINS

by Christopher Morley

- ¶ A delicious satirical fantasy, in which humanity wears a dog-collar.

'Mr. Morley is a master of consequent inconsequence. His humour and irony are excellent, and his satire is only the more salient for the delicate and ingenuous fantasy in which it is set.'

*Manchester Guardian*

## 75. JAVA HEAD

by Joseph Hergesheimer

- ¶ The author has created a connoisseur's world of his own; a world of colourful bric-à-brac—of ships and rustling silks and old New England houses—a world in which the rarest and most perplexing of emotions are caught and expressed for the perceptible moment as in austere delicate porcelain. *Java Head* is a novel of grave and lasting beauty.

## 76. CONFESSIONS OF A YOUNG MAN

by George Moore

- § 'Mr. Moore, true to his period and to his genius, stripped himself of everything that might stand between him and the achievement of his artistic object. He does not ask you to admire this George Moore. He merely asks you to observe him beyond good and evil as a constant plucked from the bewildering flow of eternity.' *Humbert Wolfe*

## 77. THE BAZAAR. Stories

by Martin Armstrong

- § 'These stories have considerable range of subject, but in general they are stay-at-home tales, depicting cloistered lives and delicate finely fibred minds. . . . Mr. Armstrong writes beautifully.' *Nation and Athenæum*

## 78. SIDE SHOWS. Essays

by J. B. Atkins

With an Introduction by JAMES BONE

- § Mr. J. B. Atkins was war correspondent in four wars, the London editor of a great English paper, then Paris correspondent of another, and latterly the editor of the *Spectator*. His subjects in *Side Shows* are briefly London and the sea.

## 79. SHORT TALKS WITH THE DEAD

by Hilaire Belloc

- § In these essays Mr. Belloc attains his usual high level of pungent and witty writing. The subjects vary widely and include an imaginary talk with the spirits of Charles I, the barber of Louis XIV, and Napoleon, Venice, fakes, eclipses, Byron and the famous dissertation on the Nordic Man.

## 80. ORIENT EXPRESS

by John dos Passos

- § This book will be read because, as well as being the temperature chart of an unfortunate sufferer from the travelling disease, it deals with places shaken by the heavy footsteps of History, manifesting itself as usual by plague, famine, murder, sudden death and depreciated currency. Underneath the book is an ode to railroad travel.

## 81. SELECTED ESSAYS. Second Series

by Sir Edmund Gosse, C.B.

- ¶ A second volume of essays personally chosen by Sir Edmund Gosse from the wide field of his literary work. One is delighted with the width of his appreciation which enables him to write with equal charm on *Wycherley* and on *How to Read the Bible*.

## 82. ON THE EVE

by Ivan Turgenev. Translated by Constance Garnett

- ¶ In his characters is something of the width and depth which so astounds us in the creations of Shakespeare. *On the Eve* is a quiet work, yet over which the growing consciousness of coming events casts its heavy shadow. Turgenev, even as he sketched the ripening love of a young girl, has made us feel the dawning aspirations of a nation.

## 83. FATHERS AND CHILDREN

by Ivan Turgenev. Translated by Constance Garnett

- ¶ 'As a piece of art *Fathers and Children* is the most powerful of all Turgenev's works. The figure of Bazarov is not only the political centre of the book, but a figure in which the eternal tragedy of man's impotence and insignificance is realized in scenes of a most ironical human drama.' *Edward Garnett*.

## 84. SMOKE

by Ivan Turgenev. Translated by Constance Garnett

- ¶ In this novel Turgenev sees and reflects, even in the shifting phases of political life, that which is universal in human nature. His work is compassionate, beautiful, unique; in the sight of his fellow-craftsmen always marvellous and often perfect.

## 85. PORGY. A Tale

by du Bose Heyward

- ¶ This fascinating book gives a vivid and intimate insight into the lives of a group of American negroes, from whom Porgy stands out, rich in humour and tragedy. The author's description of a hurricane is reminiscent in its power.

## 86. FRANCE AND THE FRENCH

by Sisley Huddleston

- ¶ 'There has been nothing of its kind published since the War. His book is a repository of facts marshalled with judgment; as such it should assist in clearing away a whole maze of misconceptions and prejudices, and serve as a sort of pocket encyclopædia of modern France.' *Times Literary Supplement*

## 88. CLOUD CUCKOO LAND. A Novel of Sparta

by Naomi Mitchison

- ¶ 'Rich and frank in passions, and rich, too, in the detail which helps to make feigned life seem real.' *Times Literary Supplement*

## 89. A PRIVATE IN THE GUARDS

by Stephen Graham

- ¶ In his own experiences as a soldier Stephen Graham has conserved the half-forgotten emotions of a nation in arms. Above all he makes us feel the stark brutality and horror of actual war, the valour which is more than valour, and the disciplined endurance which is human and therefore the more terrifying.

## 90. THUNDER ON THE LEFT

by Christopher Morley

- ¶ 'It is personal to every reader, it will become for every one a reflection of himself. I fancy that here, as always where work is fine and true, the author has created something not as he would but as he must, and is here an interpreter of a world more wonderful than he himself knows.' *Hugh Walpole*

## 91. THE MOON AND SIXPENCE

by Somerset Maugham

- ¶ A remarkable picture of a genius.  
'Mr. Maugham has given us a ruthless and penetrating study in personality with a savage truthfulness of delineation and an icy contempt for the heroic and the sentimental.' *The Times*



## 92. THE CASUARINA TREE

by W. Somerset Maugham

- ¶ Intensely dramatic stories in which the stain of the East falls deeply on the lives of English men and women. Mr. Maugham remains cruelly aloof from his characters. On passion and its culminating tragedy he looks with unmoved detachment, ringing the changes without comment and yet with little cynicism.

## 93. A POOR MAN'S HOUSE

by Stephen Reynolds

- ¶ Vivid and intimate pictures of a Devonshire fisherman's life. 'Compact, harmonious, without a single—I won't say false—but uncertain note, true in aim, sentiment and expression, precise and imaginative, never precious, but containing here and there an absolutely priceless phrase. . . .' *Joseph Conrad*

## 94. WILLIAM BLAKE

by Arthur Symonds

- ¶ When Blake spoke the first word of the nineteenth century there was none to hear it; and now that his message has penetrated the world, and is slowly re-making it, few are conscious of the man who first voiced it. This lack of knowledge is remedied in Mr. Symonds' work.

## 95. A LITERARY PILGRIM IN ENGLAND

by Edward Thomas

- ¶ A book about the homes and resorts of English writers, from John Aubrey, Cowper, Gilbert White, Cobbett, Wordsworth, Burns, Borrow and Lamb, to Swinburne, Stevenson, Meredith, W. H. Hudson and H. Belloc. Each chapter is a miniature biography and at the same time a picture of the man and his work and environment.

## 96. NAPOLEON: THE LAST PHASE

by The Earl of Rosebery

- ¶ Of books and memoirs about Napoleon there is indeed no end, but of the veracious books such as this there are remarkably few. It aims to penetrate the deliberate darkness which surrounds the last act of the Napoleonic drama.

97. THE POCKET BOOK OF POEMS AND  
SONGS FOR THE OPEN AIR

Compiled by Edward Thomas

- ¶ This anthology is meant to please those lovers of poetry and the country who like a book that can always lighten some of their burdens or give wings to their delight, whether in the open air by day, or under the roof at evening; in it is gathered much of the finest English poetry.

98. SAFETY PINS : ESSAYS

by Christopher Morley

With an Introduction by H. M. TOMLINSON

- ¶ Very many readers will be glad of the opportunity to meet Mr. Morley in the rôle of the gentle essayist. He is an author who is content to move among his fellows, to note, to reflect, and to write genially and urbanely; to love words for their sound as well as for their value in expression of thought

99. THE BLACK SOUL : A Novel

by Liam O'Flaherty

- ¶ 'The Black Soul' overwhelms one like a storm. . . . Nothing like it has been written by any Irish writer.' "Æ" in *The Irish Statesman*

100. CHRISTINA ALBERTA'S FATHER :

A Novel

by H. G. Wells

- ¶ At first reading the book is utterly beyond criticism; all the characters are delightfully genuine.' *Spectator*  
'Brimming over with Wellsian insight, humour and invention. No one but Mr. Wells could have written the whole book and given it such verve and sparkle.' *Westminster Gazette*

101. THE INTIMATE JOURNALS OF

PAUL GAUGUIN

Translated by Van Wyck Brooks

- ¶ The confessions of genius are usually startling; and Gauguin's *Journals*, now made accessible to the wider world, are no exception. He exults in his power to give free rein to his savage spirit, tearing the shawl from convention's shoulders with a gesture as unscrupulous as it is Rabelaisian.

## 102. THE GRUB STREET NIGHTS ENTERTAINMENTS

by J. C. Squire

- § Stories of literary life, told with a breath of fantasy and gaily ironic humour. Each character lives, and is the more lively for its touch of caricature. From *The Man Who Kept a Diary to The Man Who Wrote Free Verse*, these tales constitute Mr. Squire's most delightful ventures in fiction; and the conception of the book itself is unique.

## 103. ORIENTAL ENCOUNTERS

by Marmaduke Pickthall

- § In *Oriental Encounters*, Mr. Pickthall relives his earlier manhood's discovery of Arabia and sympathetic encounters with the Eastern mind. He is one of the few travellers who really bridges the racial gulf. His book is simple in its substance and intimate in its statement, bringing us close to the author and to his experience.

## 104. CYRANO DE BERGERAC

by Edmond Rostand

Translated by Gladys Thomas and  
Mary Guillemard

- § Certain characters there are in life and literature who achieve our undying regard; and in this noble company of Sancho Panzas and D'Artagnans, Cyrano is ever eminent. The play itself is Rostand's masterpiece, and is indeed the *chef-d'œuvre* of the French Romantic Movement.
- 'Rumour has in no way exaggerated its extraordinary brilliance. The translation is a remarkably able piece of work.' *William Archer.*

## 105. THE MOTHER: A Novel

by Grazia Deledda

With an introduction by D. H. LAWRENCE

- § An unusual book, both in its story and its setting in a remote Sardinian hill village, half civilized and superstitious. The action of the story takes place so rapidly (all within the space of two days) and the actual drama is so interwoven with the mental conflict, and all so forced by circumstances, that it is almost Greek in its simple and inevitable tragedy.

106. TRAVELLER'S JOY : An Anthology  
by W. G. Waters

¶ This anthology has been selected for publication in the 'Travellers' Library from among the many collections of verse because of its suitability for the traveller, particularly the summer and autumn traveller, who would like to carry with him some store of literary provender.

107. SHIPMATES : Essays  
by Felix Riesenbergr

¶ A collection of intimate character portraits of men with whom the author has sailed on many voyages. The sequence of studies blends into a fascinating panorama of living characters. The essays have the feeling of the sea in them ; they also have something of its romance.



Beginning with 1928 *The Travellers' Library* will be published as a joint enterprise by Jonathan Cape Ltd. and William Heinemann Ltd. The new volumes announced to appear during 1928 include also those to be published by both firms. The series as a whole or any title in the series can be ordered through a bookseller from either William Heinemann or Jonathan Cape.







